

Excerpt from document GRACE—a new beginning4—It is a well (p.399):

My niece had to analyze this poem for school. She needed clarity on what King Richard was saying, so she began reading it to me. I immediately saw parallels to Scripture in this poem. As I began to explain to my niece what I was hearing, the revelation grew. This is some of the insight I gathered:

Imagine King Richard as a writer imprisoned alone with nothing but his thoughts. Now a writer can only write about what he knows—his own experiences or the experience of others he has been privileged to witness (or hear about in detail—“hearsay” does not make for “good” writing!). A writer places a part [or “measure”] of himself in each character—their thoughts are not just their thoughts, they are “his” thoughts placed **in** them. **The Writer** [Hebrews 12:2, Psalm 139:16-18, “Looking unto Jesus the **author** and finisher of our faith....Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and **in thy book** all my members were **written**, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them. How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them! If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.”] controls what each character feels, thinks, says, reacts, responds to what is going on, etc. The characters are each “in” him and are always a “part” of him. **HE IS A “GOD” TO THE CHARACTERS IN HIS STORY** [cf. Exodus 7:1]. And if he is a very good writer, the audience will relate to them in some way and feel a part of the story—seeing themselves placed into the text, woven into the fabric of the plot. A “good” writer is one who has experienced “life” to the point that he appeals to a wide audience, not a microscopic few; or, at least, be able to draw the audience into his experience so that the audience is able to relate and empathize with him. And a “good” writer, most likely, won’t stop with the first draft of his story. He rewrites it, and may rewrite it again, until he has reached the “perfection” he seeks in his gift.

“The thing about perfection is that it’s unknowable.”—Tron: Legacy

“Knowing your own story will be your salvation.”—Catherine Called Birdy 🎵 If you are only one story, there is still much of you to be rewritten / The ink of your blood will not dry 🎵

“For all our days are passed away in thy wr[ā]th: we spend our years as **a tale that is told.**”—Psalm 90:9

“This is a tale 13.8 billion years in the making.”—Our Universe (S1:E1)

“Yea, though he live a thousand years **twice told**, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?”

—Ecclesiastes 6:6 (cf. Jeremiah 18:4) [“God is too creative to remain a constant. God is permanent, but He **never** does anything **the same way** twice...Nothing is forever except Him and His promises.”—Dr. Myles Munroe (*Why Change Is Good*)] [“Behold, I will do a new thing...”—Isaiah 43:19]

“Then said he unto me, Son of man, **hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the DARK, every man in the chambers of his imagery?** for they say, the Lord seeth us not; the Lord hath forsaken the earth.”—Ezekiel 8:12

[cf. Ezekiel 24:1-14]

(2 Peter 3:6-7,10, Malachi 3:2, Mark 9:49)

“For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although **the works** were **FINISHED** from the foundation of the world....Jesus answered and said unto them, **This is the WORK** of God, that ye **BELIEVE** on him whom he hath sent.....But **without THY mind would I do nothing**; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.”

—Hebrews 4:3, John 6:29, Philemon 1:14 [cf. John 5:17, Revelation 13:8, John 10:17-18, 29-30]

[cf. “rest”—Job 3:18, 17:16, Psalm 132:8, 13-18 (cf. Isaiah 18:4, Isaiah 66:1 (Hosea 5:15, 2 Chronicles 6:1, Exodus 20:21, Zephaniah 3:17, Joel 2:1-2, 2 Samuel 22:10-12, Job 38:1-2)), Zechariah 9:1, Isaiah 51:4, Jeremiah 31:2-4, Ecclesiastes 6:1-6]

“A name is the shortest form of a spell...A spell’s power is in its whisper. A true master needs only to think it.”

—The Yin-Yang Master: Dream of Eternity...Thor: Tales of Asgard

Excerpt from document GRACE—a new beginning4—It is a well (p.256):

“In Him” we live and move and have our being. Have you ever stopped to think what that [Acts 17:28 (cf. Colossians 1:17, 19)] means? The best analogy I can think of is this way (it may seem a little crude but it best expresses this truth of God): Let’s pretend that your body represents God. Now your body has billions of molecules, atoms, neutrons, subatomic particles, etc. (little universes [universe→“united WORD”]). Let’s pretend that they are all **sentient**. Now they may or may not be aware of you, but you are in control of everything that concerns them—**they live because you do**. They are “in” you [cf. John 14:19-20]. Now, if you wish, you could make yourself small and dwell among them so that they are aware of who you are [cf. Hebrews 7:1-8], but you are not limited to that **confinement** that you have chosen for their benefit. You are everywhere at all times, you know everything that happens because you are in **control** of what happens and **causing** it to happen. You are, therefore, **omnipresent, omniscient, and omnipotent**. That is the definition of “God.”

abilities that show what we truly are. It is our choices.”
—Harry Potter and the Chamber of Secrets

“Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice...of him with whom we have to do.”—Jeremiah 42:6, Hebrews 4:13

“A man or a dragon. I love you for who you are...**I can’t BE without you.**”—I Am Dragon

“We’re just characters in a play. The SCRIPT is already WRIT-TEN”—Audrey Berden

“If you don’t like the script you’ve been given, change it with your mouth.”—Dr. Bill Winston

[“Jesus answered, **It is WRITTEN**...all the days ordained for me were written in your book before one of them came to be.”—Luke 4:4, Psalm 139:16 (NIV)]

“I shall become a Book greater than all others and ascend into Heaven. I shall have more pages than any other of you, with the most lustrous spine ever seen! I shall write the greatest tale of happiness ever told!”
—Tatakau Shisho: The Book of Bantorra [cf. Ezekiel 28]

“The debate over God must begin by presuming atheism, putting the burden of proof on those arguing that God existed.”—Anthony Flew (NBCnews)

"Well, stories just made sense. It was more than just a puzzle. It was about the truth. It was about seeing the engine of the world...while it still ran (Job 1:21)." —Justice League

...Let's put on a show / In the name of love / All is fair in war / I hear the time is calling / We've played the game before / In the name of love / Oh, oh, oh / In the name of love

♪ Take this heavy burden from me / Always weighs me down, oh / Every step I take I'm falling / But my feet won't touch the ground / I guess it's time to go / I see the kingdom coming / ...

"And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, **I the Lord have deceived** that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel ["What else is to be concluded from this..."—Sir Thomas More]."

—Ezekiel 14:9 [cf. 2 Chron. 18:18-22, James 4:17]

[cf. Isaiah 42:19-20 [cf. 6:9-13], "Who is blind, but **my servant**? or deaf, as **my messenger** that **I** sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as **the Lord's servant**? Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not." (cf. Jeremiah 20:7, Isaiah 56:10)

("Something is always happening, but when it happens, people don't always see it, or understand it...or accept it...Everything we need to know is right in front of us."—Fallen, CSI: Crime Scene Investigations)

"For by **it** the elders obtained a good report. [But...] Who hath **BELIEVED** our report?"—Hebrews 11:2, Isaiah 53:1

Question: How do you deceive someone with **TRUTH?** (Answer: Take advantage of their "good intentions" (cf. Mark 8:31-33, 35)—i.e. make something they truly want the "selling point" (cf. Psalm 78:27-31)!)

Oscar Wilde said that "truth is rarely **pure**, and is **NEVER** simple." With that in mind, consider the following (Judges 14:12-19):

A "Mystery" (cf. the New Testament) writer presents a tale [Let's say it's the story of the "slain" (cf. Revelation 13:8, Numbers 35:25-28, 2 Corinthians 5:14)]. Suppose that there are one thousand points to His tale. **But...** He only allows the audience to have a "limited" amount—a measure—of the truth of the tale. The audience is purposely allowed to make "false" assumptions based upon limited facts and "Miss"-direction. They gain the information bit by bit—and not necessarily in any particular order or "range." Vital points that give "total" clarity are always "cast" aside ("passed over" as worthless) by the writer causing [forcing] those interested in knowing the "whole" truth to guess as in a RIDDLE [i.e. "riddles" (or "mysterious sayings") are "the words of the wise, and their dark sayings" or "puzzling statements, and the thought-provoking words of the wise." (Proverbs 1:6—NIV, DRA, KJV, EHV)].

"...I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight."—Luke 10:21 (cf. 1 Corinthians 1:17-28)

¹² And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth a **riddle** unto you: if ye can certainly "**declare it me**" within the seven days of the feast, and find **it** out, then I will give you thirty sheets (?—cf. Acts 10 & 11) and thirty change of garments (cf. "garments" [88 verses]) [What is significant about "thirty"?]. ¹³ But if ye cannot declare **it** me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy **riddle**, that we may hear **it**. ¹⁴ And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the **riddle**. ¹⁵ And **it** came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the **riddle**, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? is **it** not so? ¹⁶ And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a **riddle** unto the children of my people, and hast not told **it** me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told **it** my father nor my mother, and shall I tell **it** thee? ¹⁷ And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and **it** came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the **riddle** to the children of her people. ¹⁸ And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? And what is stronger than a lion? and he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my **riddle**. ¹⁹ And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the **riddle**. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house. [Compare to riddle in Ezekiel 17—a "different" facet of the story!]

Oftentimes in "murder" mysteries, the perpetrator is someone you rarely saw—even only once—and with little notice "paid" to him. He is, sometimes, someone simply in the background—often viewed as an "extra"—someone who, seemingly, doesn't exist as a "real" character. ["Exaggerate the essential, leave the obvious vague...It's remarkable what can be done when people underestimate you." —Vincent van Gogh, Enola Holmes 2]

"9. O divine art of **subtlety and secrecy!** Through you we learn to be invisible, through you inaudible; and hence we can hold the enemy's fate in our hands."—Sun Tzu (*The Art of War: Weak Points and Strong*) [cf. John 5:37]

"The deeper the mystery..."

"It's a dangerous thing to mistake speaking without thought..."

...the darker the truth."

—Alaska Daily
—Glass Onion: A Knives Out Mystery

**And the best way to tell a "lie"?
Tell the truth and not be believed!**

"Ask Joseph. Sometimes, giving too much information will get you thrown into a pit...Sometimes, truth is hidden from a fool."—T. D. Jakes

"Only thing we can count on is the evidence."

—CSI: Crime Scene Investigations

"Everything is a motive. SICKNESS is a motive."—Fallen

"Remember: Every single thing around you is part of the whole picture. Everything is connected by an invisible thread. You just need to be able to see the connections....Connections seem invisible, but they are just hidden behind the surface. You simply scratch and they burst out like fireworks. Only those who have eyes to see can spot them."—The Broken Key

Habakkuk 2:1-2, "I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved. And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that reads it. So why did He choose parables (riddles) to teach knowing it would create ambiguities (and loopholes) for the hearers?"

"Rita K. Gollin, a noted scholar, sums it up best by telling all Hawthorne readers that 'he makes [his audience] probe beneath surface appearances and permits no simplistic judgments: characters are not simply good or bad but mixed. [Readers need to] evaluate them in terms of their interfusion of mind, heart, and imagination, and what they nurture or destroy' (Lauter 2115)." —thisismytruthnow.com

♪ You're not afraid of the **WHOLE** story, no / You turn it all to Your glory, yes, yeah ♪

"How it started is NOT how it's going to end... This is a moment of a great opportunity to find yourself being open to the pattern of transformation where you have to be disoriented first to become reoriented next...Metamorphosis is really **extreme alchemy**." —Pastor Michael Phillips

Song of Solomon 1:6,

“Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept.”

John 15:1-2,

“I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.” (cf. Genesis 9:20, Leviticus 25:3-4, Psalm 119:71)

Isaiah 5 (KJV)

“Your failure was in the plan.”—T.D. Jakes (sermon: “They Don’t See the Ashes”) (cf. Job 42:11-12, Daniel 4, Ecclesiastes 7:8) 🎵 Before I can live I have to die 🎵

1 Now will I sing to my wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:
2 And he fenced **it**, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted **it** with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of **it**, and also made a winepress therein: and he looked that **it** should bring forth grapes, and **it** brought forth wild grapes. 3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard. 4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in **it**? wherefore, when I looked that **it** should bring forth grapes, brought **it** forth wild grapes? 5 And now “go to”; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and **it** shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and **it** shall be trodden down: 6 And I will lay **it** waste: **it** shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon **it**. 7 For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry. 8 Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth! 9 In mine ears said the Lord of hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant. 10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ephah. 11 Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine in flame them! 12 And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands. 13 Therefore my people are gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge: and their honourable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst. 14 Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into **it**. (cf. Genesis 34) 15 And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled: 16 But the Lord of hosts shall be exalted in judgment (cf. “exalted” with Hebrews 1:3, “upholding...by the word of his power”), and God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness. 17 Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat. 18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as **it** were with a cart rope: 19 That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see **it**: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know **it**! 20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! 21 Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight! 22 Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink: 23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him! 24 Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel. 25 Therefore is the anger of the Lord kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcasses were torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. 26 And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly: 27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep (cf. Psalm 121:4); neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken: 28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind: 29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry **it** away “safe,” and none shall deliver **it**. 30 And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one look unto the land, behold darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof (cf. Ezekiel 22:25, 1 Peter 5:8). [cf. Genesis 31] “But did he influence me? Or just bring out a darkness that is already there?” —Superman/Batman: Apocalypse

“Before healing can flow...you must be a person who does **NOT** have it all together [i.e. “broken”].”

—Joseph Prince (“Healing Flows When Grace is Exalted”)

“I’m not trying to get back to normal. I’m moving forward into a new normal....In order for God to bring something NEW, He has to disrupt something normal.”—Steven Furtick

“God is moving you, systematically, towards a predestined end.”

—T.D. Jakes (“Nothing Just Happens”)

“For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the Lord, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an **expected** end.”—Jeremiah 29:11

“A dream is only a dream until it has a plan...Even God knows that planning is a requirement for arriving to a destination.”—Dr. Myles Munroe

But the destination is not the goal—the journey is.

“Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform **it** until the day of Jesus Christ:”

—Philippians 1:6

Don't "Keel" the Messenger!

"Even with people that you can trust, if the truth is inconvenient, they don't believe it."—Unbelievable

"He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him."—Proverbs 18:13

"Nobody is as deaf as those who don't wanna listen."—The Protégé

"A wise man hears one word and understands two."—a Yiddish Proverb

"Courage is what it takes to stand up and speak; courage is also what it takes to sit down and listen."—Winston Churchill

"(No one should be alone all the time. A friend would do you well...) This time the light shone on the heroes coming out of the light to tell us we won't be alone again. Our darkness was deep and seemed to swallow all hope. But these heroes were here the whole time to remind us that hope is real. That you can see it. All you have to do is look."
—(Enola Holmes 2,) Justice League

"Sometimes, the more you look, the less you really know."
—The Man Who Wasn't There

"Everyone sees what you appear to be, few experience what you really are."
—Niccolo Machiavelli

"Outcast, betrayer, alien, I was in the place the eye does not see."
—Avatar

"You have the soul of a survivor. You'll never give up. Know what is hidden. Always ask: What is it that you are not seeing?... He is the dragon that must be slain."
—Alita: Battle Angel

"In death all answers are revealed...Your life today is what you brought with you from yesterday."
—The Boy Who Cried Werewolf...Twice In A Lifetime (S1:E15)

How can a man be "taken" by "eyelids"? How can a man be "forced" by "flattering lips"? Word imagery:
p-u-p-i-l
→
l-i-p U-P!

(cf. Isaiah 6:5-7)

"To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattering of the tongue of a strange woman. Lust not after her beauty in thine heart [Rev. 17:6, "And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration."]; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.....With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him."—Proverbs 6:24-25, 7:21

[Proverbs 9:1-5, 13-18, "Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars: She hath KILLED her beasts (cf. Ecclesiastes 3:18, Revelation 13:8 / "The injury done to a man ought to be such that vengeance cannot be feared."—Niccolo Machiavelli); she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table. She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city, Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.....A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing. For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city, To call passengers who go right on their ways: Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret (cf. Psalm 91:1) is pleasant [Did she abscond with her "goods" as a "thief in the night"?]. But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell." / Romans 13:1, "Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ORDAINED of God (cf. Isaiah 45:7, Proverbs 16:4)." (cf. Ephesians 6:12) / cf. Proverbs 6:26, Ezekiel 13:18, Proverbs 6:5, Ezekiel 16]

Proverbs 25:3, "The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable."

Earth = depth
= a "deep" place
= a "pit" / "hole"
(cf. Matthew 12:11, Luke 14:5, Revelation 9:1-2, 11, 11:7, 17:8, 20:1-3)

Proverbs 9:16, 18, "Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither:....But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell."

♪ Jesus, He will fix it / Afterwhile ♪

THE "Characters" in THE "PLAY":

(All roles performed by FäthEr)

"There are no good and bad guys, just power."—He-Man and the Masters of the Universe

Ancient of Days = a Don
LOVE = the Dawn
LIFE = the "might" ["IF (willing)"] = the alpha
DEATH = the "mite" [the one whose voice = the omega is heard "small"]
LAW = the comptroller
WISDOM = the UMPIRE "governing" ALL!

"If the consequences of our actions don't affect how we rule, what kind of kings would that make us?"
—He-Man and the Masters of the Universe [S2:E2 "The World Below"]

"Everyone has an identity. Depending on the time or place, we all play our roles."
—New Gods: Nezha Reborn

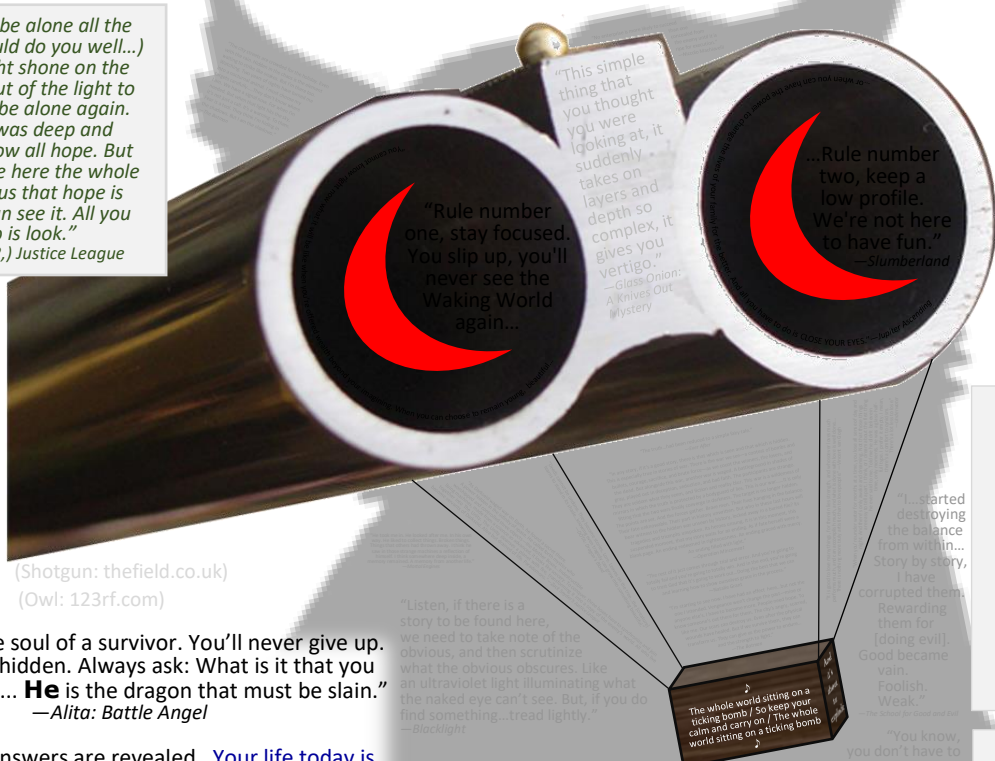
"And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, **JUSTIFIED** God...**BUT** wisdom is **JUSTIFIED** of **ALL** her children."

"[He] was beautiful in his way. He was kind. And not through effort. It was just a part of who he was."—The Protégé

—Luke 7:29, 35 (cf. Matthew 11:19/1 Timothy 3:16/1 Peter 4:10, "EVERY...hath received")

"Not alone is the child born through the mother, but the mother also is born through the child."—Gertrud von Le Fort

"Honor is the currency of hunters, it is. And dealing with her ain't honorable."
—The Sea Beast



"19. Thus one who is skillful at keeping the enemy on the move maintains deceitful appearances, according to which the enemy will act. He sacrifices something, that the enemy may snatch at it. 20. By holding out baits, he keeps him on the march; then with a body of picked men he "lies" in wait for him."
—Sun Tzu (The Art of War: Energy)

Pair-of-SHOOT (para-chute)

"2. Hostile armies may face each other for years, striving for the victory which is decided in a single day. This being so, to remain in ignorance of the enemy's condition simply because one grudges the outlay of a hundred ounces of silver in honors and emoluments, is the height of inhumanity. 3. One who acts thus is no leader of men, no present help to his sovereign, no master of victory."
—Sun Tzu (The Art of War: The Use of Spies) (cf. Proverbs 1:26-27, "I also will laugh...mock...your destruction...")

"I know what it is to nourish the other with love, compassion, kindness and humanity. In the end, it's always love that wins."
—November 13: Attack On Paris

"It's the greatest gift we have, to bear their pain without breaking. And it's born from the most human power: HOPE."
—X-MEN: Days of Future Past

"This Bible is the first book ever printed. It represents the dawn of the Age of Reason."
—The Day After Tomorrow

"Come now, and let us REASON together, saith the

Lord: though your sins be as s-car-let, they shall be as white as s-now; though they be red like c-rim-son, they shall be as woo-l."

—Isaiah 1:18

The Brain—is wider than the Sky—
For—put them side by side—
The one the other will contain
With ease— and You—beside—
The Brain is deeper than the sea—
For—hold them—Blue to Blue—

The one the other will absorb—
As Sponges—Buckets—do—
The Brain is just the weight of God—
For—Heft them—Pound for Pound—
And they will differ—if they do—
As Syllable from Sound—
(Emily Dickinson)

"From Light comes Darkness, and from Darkness, Light."—Warcraft

"reason"—cf. Job 9:14, 13:3, 15:3, 31:23, 32:11, [37:19, 41:25, Ps. 44:16, 90:10&2Cor6:10], Prov. 26:16, Eccl. 7:25, Isaiah 1:18, 41:21, Luke 24:15, Acts 17:2, 18:4-19, 24:25, Romans 8:16-22, 2 Corinthians 3:10, Hebrews 5:3,14, 7:23, 2 Peter 2:2, Rev. 8:13, 18:19

"The Light seeks one path and shuns all others as lies. The Shadow seeks every possible path and sees them all as truth."—World of Warcraft lore (Thousand Years of War) [cf. Proverbs 3:6, John 10:9, Luke 10:10, Jeremiah 11:13.]

♪ The closer He comes, the louder I get ♪

"e" = king
(always leads)
[the "son" = the
"cause" (cos) = the
"suddenly" (i.e. the
Cambrian explosion) =
"The FEAR of Isaac" /
"And Er, Judah's
firstborn, was wicked in
the sight of the Lord; and
the Lord blaw him." Gen
38:7 (cf. Romans 4:14-15,
"no law...no
transgression")]
"Er"—i.e. "Live in such
a way that your first
name becomes your
life."—Dr. Myles Munroe
(i.e. wise-Er, strong-Er, etc.)

"Ye shall not do after all the things that we **do here this day, every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.**"
—Deuteronomy 12:8 [cf. Isaiah 53:6, Psalm 81:12, Romans 1:24]

"Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are **made manifest** unto God; and I trust also are **made manifest** in your consciences.....
For I am **full of MATTER**, the spirit **within me constraineth me.**"—2 Corinthians 5:11, Job 32:18
(cf. 2 Corinthians 5:14-20)

"U" = other
[= "you-turn" =
re-pent = the
"re-turn" (by a
different "way" [cf.
1 Kings 13:9]]

Romans 7:21,
when I would do good,

"I find then a law, that,
evil is present with me."

christ = matter = "image"
antichrist = antimatter = "mirror
reflection"

"And letting a person in,
that's the most cherished
treasure this life has to
offer. So I'm proud to
stand here today and say
that in his own way, my
father taught me that.
Amen."—Kingdom Come

(-,+) LAW unto
"Self"
♪ I was sinking
deep in sin(e) ♪

"We're closing
our eyes and
reconnecting to
our breath."
—The Last City

e

U

"This mirror [of ariseD]
gives us neither
knowledge or truth."
—Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone

(+,+) Co-"HE"-sieve
["LAW-fully" wedded
(cf. Isaiah 34:16)]

(-,) Dispersion
[the "Forsaken
Land" (Isaiah 7:16)]

Cf. Luke 21:1-28

I

a

(+,) Rigid adherence to
LAW ["Do or Die"]

"O" =
"Nothing" =
Everything
["ancient," He is the
"place of the
breaking forth of
children" (cf. Gen. 13:8-
18, Rom. 12:1, Hosea
13:13)]

"I" =  =
sight
["watcher(s)" cf.
Jeremiah 4:16 &
Daniel 4:17]

"Mine eye [singular] also is dim by reason of sorrow, and **all my members are as a shadow.**"—Job 17:7 [cf. Luke 11:34-35]

[cf. Galatians 2:6, "But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh NO MATTER to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference **ADDED NOTHING to me:**"
Eccl. 4:8, "There is ONE glo[n]g..."]

"You mustn't let them concern you. It's just a performance. Everyone here is playing a part. Testing each other. Winning. Losing. And it's fun, once you know the rules."—Enola Holmes 2

"I CAN of mine own self **DO NOTHING**: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me."
—John 5:30

"a" =
LAW/WISDOM
[the Fee Male
immature/mature]

"y" = DEATH
[the "means" of
INCREASE]

y

"Am I the only one with the power to change my life? To change the lives of others?"—Scrooge: A Christmas Carol

1 Corinthians 14:34. "Let your women KEEP silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience as also saith the law." The (+,+) quadrant is the "KEEP" (i.e. THE "new thing" done which "spring fourth" from "under the sun" [Isaiah 42:9, 43:19, 48:6—cf. Ecclesiastes 1:9-10]). The (+,+) quadrant is also the "true"—all else is "imaginary." The negatives represent the "silence" (i.e. "under the sun" [Isaiah 43:19, Ecclesiastes 1:9]). The (-,+) quadrant represents the "patriarch" [cf. 1 Cor. 14:28] while the (-,+) and (+,-) quadrants represent the "offspring"! Although LAW (+,+) believes that she will be heard for her "much speaking" [Matthew 6:7], it is WISDOM (+,+), THE silence "Keeper," whose SOUND can be heard as "a still small voice" [1 Kings 19:12]!

"Even so, COME.... But without thy mind would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but WILLINGLY."—Revelation 22:20, Philemon 1:14

[Psalm 40:7, 1 Peter 4:1-2, Ezekiel 1:16, "...their work was as it were a [will] in the middle of a [will]."]

"Oh, I'm not the man I was. I open my mind and it almost overwhelms me."—X-MEN: Days of Future Past

♪ If we advance our thoughts as we are, our destination will not end ♪ "We don't belong anywhere except together."—Alita: Battle Angel

"Of course it's happening inside your head, Harry. But why should that mean it's not real?"—Harry Potter and the Deathly Hallows

...And now there's something wrong with it."
—Strange World)
...it wasn't right.
They were dying."
—Whale Rider

("You brought back a miracle...
"I called them and they came, but...")

These “black” pages are simply **NOTES** about how to understand the imagery (i.e. the number “puzzle”) that I didn’t mention on the Home page.

When considering the imagery, you need, also, take note of the following:

NOTE: The **“MEAN”-ing** of words of similar “sound”/“spelling” are **“EXCHANGEABLE”!** For example, “Lot” [STRONG’S #3876 [same as 3875 (to “veil”); from 3874 ((pronounced “loot”) to “wrap up”)] is exchangeable with “lot” [STRONG’S #1486—“from unused root meaning to *be rough* (as stone); properly a *pebble*, i.e. a *lot* (small stones being used for that purpose); fig. a *portion* or *destiny* (as if determined by lot)”] and vice versa. Another is “morning/mourning” (i.e. Ecclesiastes 7:8, “Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof...” (cf. Jeremiah 20:14, “Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.”). Other examples: “angel” is equivalent to “angle”; “wood” = “wooded”/ “would” (“might”); “sign/sine/sin”; “asinine” [ass-a-“nine”] is comparative to a “pence” [“ten” asses]. A most important example: “father” = FäthEr = Faith[-Er] (all vowels are long unless acted upon) = the “Ancient of Days” = “**NOW faith**” is the **SUBSTANCE** of things hoped for, the **EVIDENCE** of things not seen” [Hebrews 11:1 (“Right **NOW**...we have “to **BE**” in the moment.”—Steven Furtick [i.e. “When you are in the middle of NOWHERE, you are **NOW-HERE**.”])]

“In order to be a global speaker, you have to have global languages, global experiences, global metaphors, global similes, global understanding of the truth.

The truth is the same, but the simile and the metaphor that you use to exemplify the truth has to be as diverse as you are as a person.”—T.D. Jakes (sermon: “*He Bled Out*”)

NOTE: Regardless of their “language,” imagery **MUST** be **relevant** to the “viewer/listener” in his/her “tongue(s).” I.e. “Can YOU see what I see? Can YOU hear what I hear?” For some examples: 1) ever-y = Ever Why 2) **J-E-S-U-S** [“given him a name which is above EVER-y name...for thou hast magnified thy word above **ALL** thy name” (Philp. 2:9, Ps. 138:2) = O^{1+1+1+...} (cf. “name above name”), if you apply the soft “breath” sound of the Spanish pronunciation, can be read as **“He’s Us”!** 3) “EL” = “t-h-e” [t = “cross” (the PLACE of the “breaking forth of children”), h = “breath”, e = DEATH (the king cf. Romans 5:14-17)] = children are the “resuscitation” of DEATH [He “THAT” **was**] 4) “upright” is the opposite of “favour” (STRONG’S #2603 (chânan)—“to bend or stoop in kindness to an inferior...” Therefore, according to the imagery, the “unrighteous mammon” of Luke 16 are they that “bend in kindness towards” the recipient to bestow favour! 5) MEANings are “interchangeable”—i.e. “proof” and “resuscitate” have “different” meanings to a **BAKER** than they would to a **DETECTIVE**” or a **MEDIC**,” just as “rest” is different for a **MUSICIAN**” or a **MOM**.” Yet, each “use” of a **WORD** is significant no matter the “relative” language of the viewer/hearer. [1 Corinthians 14:10, “There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and **none of them is without signification**.”]

NOTE: Imagery is Time-LESS! The past, present, and future are ONE! Therefore, any imagery of the past (or, present) that brings to mind things of the present (or, past) or possible future is “relative” to each. Cf. Ecclesiastes 1:9 & 3:15, “The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun... That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that which is past.” (cf. “time” in Revelation—i.e. “...that there should be time **no longEr**,” “...short time,” “...” and the time of the dead,“...”) Clues to understanding **TIME** can be seen by comparing verses of Scripture—paying **VERY** close attention to “wording” and “sin-tax”—i.e. Luke 19:10, “...Son of man **is** come...to save that which **was** lost.” For example, compare the 10 Scriptures for “heaven shake” with 2 Samuel 22 [I place here only a few, not the whole]:

2 Samuel 22:1, 5-9, “¹And David spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD **had delivered** him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:...⁵When the waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid; ⁶The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me; ⁷In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears. ⁸**Then the earth¹ shook and trembled;** the foundations of **heaven² moved and shook**, because he was wroth. ⁹There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.”

Isaiah 13:13, “Therefore I **will shake** the heavens, and the earth **shall remove** out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.”

Joel 3:16, “The Lord also shall **roar** out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth **shall shake**: but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.”

Haggai 2:6, 21-22, “For thus saith the Lord of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and I **will shake** the heavens,

EVERYTHING means something! Example: the name “loan,” a variant of “John” which means “Gift of God,” looks like the word “loan” which means “to lend”—i.e. does the “gift” have to be “re-turned”? (cf. & compare Romans 11:29) Or, perhaps the “present” isn’t “real”?

and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;...²¹...I will shake the heavens and the earth; ²²And I will overthrow the throne ["thrown"—cf. Isaiah 22:18-19] of kingdoms,..."

Matthew 24:29, "Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:" Hebrews 12:26, "Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven."

Mark 13:25, "And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken."

Luke 21:26, "Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken."

NOTE: Imagery is woven (or, as the branching of a tree) and can be as the "folding" of a paper "chatter-box" (also referred to as a "fortune teller," "cootie-catcher," "whirlybird" [some may refer to it as a "salt-cellar" or a "paku-paku"]) —ONE always leads to another—i.e. (Prov. 25:3) "depth" → "trough" of wavelength → "manger" (Luke 2) → [and the **butler** says,] "taste and see" (Ps. 34:8) → "thou made me to serve" (Isaiah 43:24 [cf. Galatians 4:1]). Look at the following example from 1st document, *GRACE—a new beginning4—It is a well* (p. 725):

The word "torment" is #929 in STRONG'S Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible. It is "basanismo's, bas-an-is-mos'; from 928; torture:—torment." That doesn't sound like the LOVE that I know, so let's look at #928—"basanizo, bas-an-id'-zo; from 931; to torture:— pain, toil, torment, toss, vex." (Perfect Love casts out fear. Fear has torment! Cf. 1 John 4:18, "There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love." (cf. Rev. 18:10, 15)) Now we get to the root word (STRONG'S #931)— "basano's, bas'-an-os; perhaps remotely from the same as 939 (through the notion of going to the bottom); a touch-stone, i.e. (by analogy) torture:— torment." Number 939 is "basis, bas'-ece; from βαίω bainō (to walk); a pace ("base"), i.e. (by impl.) the foot:— foot."

(Merriam-Webster's Collegiate Dictionary, 10th edition)

"You've built a career using faith as a stepping-stone to personal power....For without faith, there is no manipulation. Without manipulation, there is no fear. And without fear, there is no power." —Warrior Nun

TOUCHSTONE n. 1. excellent example : a standard by which something is judged 2. stone used to test gold : a hard **BLACK** stone formerly used to test the **PURITY** of gold and silver according to the color of the streak left when the metal was rubbed against it [cf. Song of Solomon 1:5, 6, "I am black...mine own vineyard have I not kept" [Black ALWAYS refers to FāthEr! I.e. the "blackness" of space is imagery of the "Ancient of Days"—"He hath NO FORM nor COMeliness" (imagery of: can "Go" neither "here" nor "there" [to and fro] because FāthEr is "ALL, and in ALL" [Isa. 53:2, Col. 3:11]). He CANNOT be "de"-fined, contained, controlled, eliminated, etc. He is THE container in which ALL things exist. He is "WITHOUT" definition! [To define FāthEr is to "confine/limit" Him!] He "simply" IS! "Je pense, donc JE SUIS" [i.e. "I JESUS" (Revelation 22:16)] or, "I think, therefore, I AM." [cf. Prov. 23:7]; Revelation 4:3, "And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine **STONE** [a "mixture"]]: and there was a rainbow [7 colors = 7 "churches" of Rev. 2-3 [NOTE: "Unto...unto...to...unto...unto...to...unto"—i.e. a type of "knitting"] = 7 vials = 7 seals = 7....(ALL 7's in Revelation)] round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald." / Revelation 2:17, "He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a **WHITE** stone [equivalent to a "free pass"—EVERYTHING "goes"], and in the stone a new name written [see p.65 of PDF document, *GRACE—the GAME14* (link on Supplements page)], which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it [i.e. "re-sieve": compare: Malachi 3:10, "Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not "open you" the windows of heaven, and "pour YOU out" [like water] a blessing, that THERE shall not be room enough to receive it."; John 16:14, "He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you."]."]

syn: criterion, benchmark, yardstick, hallmark, standard

"You see, only a person who wanted to find the stone—but not use it—would be able to get it." —Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone

References for "try" [i.e. "test"]:

1 Thessalonians 5:21, "Prove all things; hold fast that which is good." Job 23:10 says, "But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as pure gold [cf. Ps. 18:30, "As for God, his way is perfect [see p.16]: the word of the Lord is tried."/"gilded/gilt/guilt"—"The Lord will not hold him [like a sword/cup] guiltless [cf. "overlaid"] that taketh his name in vain"(Ex 20:7, Deut 5:11)]." Psalm 139:23, "Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting." 1 Peter 4:12-13, "Beloved think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy." 2 Samuel 22:31 "As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him."

NOTE the "switch" between plural and singular noun and verb "agreement" [i.e. Revelation 13:3, "And I saw one of his heads as it were..."], and between plural and singular "object" [i.e. "If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned."—John 15:6]. Cf. Romans 11:16-24

NOTE the imagery of **LITERal spelling/sound** of words: i.e. "no comeliness" = no scattering/no gathering (yet!), **OR**, no "COME Lee Ness" / i.e. "choreography" = core "e," O, graph "e" / i.e. "malefactor" = male factor(y) [cf. Luke 23:32-43—the "LAW" (heaven) accuses, the "LAWLESS" (earth) accepts—but there is ALWAYS an exchange and, experientially, these exchange roles!] / i.e. "To DAY" = "to LIGHT" (an "action" WORD!) / "immutable" = cannot be silenced / i.e. "adultery" = to be an "adult" [immature] as opposed to being "grown-UP" [mature]!

["Sometimes, adults aren't quite as grown up as you'd hope. But what children teach them is LOVE."—Get Santa]

NOTE the paradox of imagery—i.e. a "micro"-phone speaks louder than a "mega"-phone (cf. 1 Kings 19:11-13).

NOTE: Like a NUMBER GRAPH, imagery can be read from left to right and right to left (or top to bottom, bottom to top and all ways in "between" [woven]). I.e. "leper" = "repel" [sound imagery: "Leap Peer/Pier" = "Reap Peel" ("harvest the surface [peaks?])" or, "Repeal"]; or "Selah" = "hales". Geography plays a role in word imagery—different nations read in different directions. The imagery can reflect that difference. Scripture occurrences can also be graphed—see p.323 of GRACE—a new beginning4.

NOTE the "marriage" (or "di-voice" [cf. Proverbs 18:1, Genesis 14:15, Mark 3:26, Matthew 12:26, Luke 11:18]) of two words or more (that can bring about a "change" in "position"): i.e. "triumph" – "hi[-gh]" = "trump" (the LOW)

NOTE: The ENTIRETY of the Holy Bible is necessary to place "any" thing in its "true" perspective—regardless of its "seaming" non-relevance to such. For example: Ezekiel 28:2-3, "...and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas [cf. Ecclesiastes 3:16-18, "And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there, and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there. I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for EVERY purpose and for EVERY work [cf. Colossians 1:13, 18, "...his dear Son:... that in ALL THINGS he might have the preeminence."]. I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are BEASTS."; Revelation 17:15, 19:6, 4:2-6, 20:4, "And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were "be-headed" for the witness of Jesus [DNA imagery—amino acids detaching from tRNA], and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years [cf. Eccl. 6:6, "Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told [heaven¹ (the "day") and earth² (the "night")], yet hath he seen no GOOD: do not all go to one place?"] Rev. 15:2]; yet thou art a man [the "N-A-M-e"], and not God [He is "GOOD"], though thou set thine heart as the heart of God [cf. Acts 13:22, "...he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave their testimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.":³ Behold, thou art wiser than Daniel; there is

NO SECRET that they can hide from thee [He is "omniscient"—therefore, the "prince" of Tyrus is FäthEr, the Ancient of Days!]" (Please refer to pages 117-118 of *The SIGH-CALL-O-g* [PDF document whose link is located near the bottom of the RIDDLE "U" webpage of this site]). Another example can be seen in the comparison of verses: Revelation 10:3, 5-6, "...cried with a loud voice, as when a LION roareth ["Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour [i.e. eat/consume]:"—1 Peter 5:8 (cf. Job 30:21 KJV)]:...And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven, And **sware** by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:" and Matthew 5:34-37, "But I say unto you, **Swear not at all**; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for **whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.**" [Cf. Jeremiah 42:6, "**WHETHER it be good, or WHETHER it be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD** our God, to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us, **when** we obey the voice of the Lord our God." "The Lord hath made **ALL** things for himself: **yea[h], even the wicked** for the day of e-v-i-l."—Proverbs 16:4 (cf. Romans 11:36, "For **of** him, and **through** him, and **to** him, are **ALL** things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen.") cf. Ezekiel 4:12-15]

NOTE: It is "necessary" to face "**hard truth**" in order for the imagery to be properly understood ("Your tolerance for tension determines your potential for growth."—Steven Furtick (sermon: "Make Room for the New"). For example, the imagery of poverty in America: I learned in college that 2/3 of all poor in America are "white." Each class in which I was taught that fact merely stated that single sentence without elaborating further and talked at length about the 1/3 predominantly comprised of a "single"-parent home headed by a "black" FEMALE. What I later learned from social workers was that the 2/3 poor were homes headed predominantly by a "white" MALE. You MUST examine the imagery in the "truth" of its entirety in order to make the correct conclusions about what the imagery "speaks"! Why does the imagery

When it comes to **PURPOSE**, sometimes, the wrong thing is the right thing to do.

"... The art of the selfless,

"Nothing is evil in the beginning."
—The Lord of the Rings: The Rings of Power

If Hebrew is "original" language (read from right to left), then Western culture is "backwards."

This imagery of poverty

"The art of the selfless,

"excludes" the adult "black" MALE from the equation of P-OVER-Ty! (cf. Jeremiah 32:2, Psalm 142:7, Ecclesiastes 4:14, Luke 21:12)

Priest = "Keeep" (cf. "Keen" the CHANGE; Genesis 3:9-12)

True "free will" is to MAKE one's own destiny—NOT fulfill the will of another. That is "absolute" sovereignty! Cf. John 5:30, Acts 4:20, Matthew 26:39-42, Luke 22:42, Psalm 139:16 (NIV), 2 Timothy 12:9

appear to suggest that the "presence" of the black "male" in his home represents "provision," but not so for his "white" counterpart. As I've said before, "BLACK" represents FāthEr as the ANCIENT of Days—and **there is ALWAYS an EXCHANGE!** (i.e. "reverse" [backwards] role-playing). In this instance, the imagery could be telling us that FāthEr, in His "dark" side (the side that is "willing" to do "whatever" NEEDS to be done to get the job done), is NOT, necessarily, His "good" ["light"] side. Perhaps, it is His "deeds" done "in secret" that gets things done or "makes a way where there seems to be no way"! Sort of like the slight-of-hand of a "magician." His right hand (dark side) doesn't tell His left hand (light side) what it's doing! [Matthew 6:3, "But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:"]

NOTE: The imagery of FāthEr and His "children" is **REVERSE "ROLE-PLAYING."** Möbius imagery ["One secret of Purim says that the end is wedged into the beginning (cf. John 10:38, 15:5, 6:56)."—Tiz Huch]. Cf. John 10:30, "I and my Father are one." What is said of the "Son" can be said of the Father! If the son "became" sin, so did the Father. Refer to Romans 3:23, "For **ALL** have sinned..." FāthEr is the "Sinner" and His children is His "sin[e]"! See the document, "GRACE—a new beginning4—It is a well" (pages 25-35). FāthEr is "GOOD." Less than "GOOD," His children are "(the) GOD (factor)"—i.e. He "took" something "out" of Himself as seen in the imagery of Adam and Eve. She was "taken" from His side! Cf. "I have said, **Ye are gods; and ALL** of you are children of the most High [the Higgs boson]." (Psalm 82:6)

Addition to → NOTE: **NOTHING** is what it "seams" to "be." Allow me to give you a few more examples: Revelation 3:1-2, "1And **unto the angel** of the church in Sardis **write**; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God [cf. Revelation 17:11, "And the beast that **was**, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition."], and the seven stars; I know thy works, **that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead** [cf. 2 Corinthians 5:14]. 2Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God." A clue to a deeper meaning is the phrase, "that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead." This refers to "him which is, and which **WAS** [i.e. "DEATH"], and which is to come" (cf. Rev. 1:4, 8, 4:8)—i.e. **L-I-V-E-D** or the **D-E-V-I-L** [to read it in "re-verse" (—i.e. they came in backwards [Gen. 9:23, "And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward [see "face" imagery in Luke 9:51-53, "51And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, 52And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. 53And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem."], and they saw not their father's nakedness.").] The "**WICKed**" is that which "**WAXed**" a "certain" way. Cross-reference Exodus 23:7 ("Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for **I will not justify the wicked.**") with Romans 3:22-26 ("Even the **righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus** Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: 23For **ALL** have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; 24Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus [Christ = matter/body , antichrist = antimatter/antibodies]: 25Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; 26To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: **that he might be just, and the justifier** of him which believeth in Jesus ["...and as many as were ordained to eternal life **believed.**" (Acts 13:48)]." ["Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the **devils also believe**, and tremble." (James 2:19 [cf. Romans 11:23, "...God is **ABLE** to graft them in again."))].

A better example "lies" in the imagery of the "mark of the Beast." Consider the following verses: Ephesians 1:11-14 NIV, "11 In him we were also chosen, having been predestined according to the plan of him who works out everything in conformity with the purpose of his will, 12 in order that we, who were the first to put our hope in Christ, might be **for the praise** of his glory. 13 And you also were included in Christ when you heard the message of truth, the gospel of your salvation. When you believed, you were **marked in him** with a seal, the **promised Holy Spirit**, 14 who is a deposit [on the "Baby-loan" (= Baby-lōn)] guaranteeing our inheritance until the **redemption** of those who are God's **possession** [cf. Proverbs 16:4, "The Lord hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the **day** of evil."]**—to the praise** of his glory." [cf. Job 10:14, "If I sin, **then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine in-i-quit-y.**" Jeremiah 2:22, "For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much **soap** [cf. Malachi 3:2, "But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like **fullers' [plural] soap**:"], **yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God.**" Psalm 130:3, "If thou, Lord, shouldst **mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?**" Psalm 37:37, "**Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace.**" Revelation 13:11-18 NIV, "11 Then I saw a second beast, coming out of the earth. It had two horns like a lamb, but it spoke like a dragon. 12 It exercised all the authority of the first beast on its behalf, and made the earth and its inhabitants worship the first beast, whose fatal wound had been healed. 13 And it performed great signs, even causing fire to come down from heaven to the earth in full view of the people. 14 Because of the

[Your mother] sacrificed herself for you, and that kind of act leaves a **mark**. This kind of **mark** cannot be seen. It lives in your very skin.... [It is] **Love**, Harry. **Love**.
—Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone

signs it was given power to perform on behalf of the first beast, it deceived the inhabitants of the earth. It ordered them to set up an image in honor of the beast who was wounded by the sword and yet lived. ¹⁵ **The second beast was given power to give breath to the image of the first beast**, so that the image could speak and cause all who refused to worship the image to be killed. ¹⁶ It also forced all people, great and small, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive **a mark** on their right hands or on their foreheads, ¹⁷ so that they could not buy or sell unless they had the mark, which is the **name of the beast** or the **number of its name**. ¹⁸ This calls for wisdom. Let the person who has insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man. [e] That number is **6x6x6** ["di-mens-ions"—cf. Isaiah 44:13, "The carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; **that it may REMAIN in the house.**"]." "e. Revelation 13:18 Or *is humanity's number*" [cf. "mark"—esp. Rev. 14:11, 15:2, 16:2, 19:20, 20:4, Gen. 4:15, Job 7:20, 16:12, 22:15 ("old way"), 24:16, Ps. 37:37, Jer. 23:18, Lam. 3:12, Ezek 9:4] **Proverbs 30:30**, "A **lion** which is strongest among **beasts**, and turneth not away for any;" **Hosea 5:14**, "For **I will be** unto Ephraim **as a lion**, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: **I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.**" **Revelation 5:5**, "And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the **Lion of the tribe of Judah**, the **Root of David**, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof."

Note: Some equivalents can be found by COMPARING past and future—i.e. "faith preachers" of the past were "known" for "raising" the "DEAD" but today they are "known" for "raising" MONEY. Therefore, "MONEY" **equals** "the DEAD." [cf. Eccl. 10:19, "...but money answereth **all things**." John 11, Lazarus (i.e. the dead) answered Jesus (i.e. all things (cf. Colossians 1:17, Ephesians 4:10) by responding to His call.)]

"We all look different, speak different... **OP & POSITION** ...But we are the same."—The 355

"²⁷ John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven....³⁴ For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit **by measure** unto him."—John 3:27, 34

There is an important factor that must be considered when interpreting the imagery—"racial" imagery. Each "race"—like the colors passing through the prism—represents FāthEr in different ways (i.e. light "**before**," "**inside**," and "**after**" [prison]). "Black," as I've said many times, represents FāthEr as the "Ancient of Days"—confined, limited, voiceless. But "white" also represents the "Ancient of Days." The difference between them "lies" in "**function**." Each are revealing a different aspect of His story [p.4 "Characters"]. "Black" reveals His "position"—i.e. the "base"—full of potential but struggling to "succeed" (in the "exchange," became the O-mega Seed [DEATH, the "mite"]). Whereas, having been "given" an abundance of "stuff" but denied full access to His "peace," "white" became the Alpha Seed (LOVE, the "Dawn") and reveals the longing desire of the Ancient of Days to be "authenticated" (cf. **Isaiah 43:10**, "¹⁰Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. ¹¹I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour. ¹²I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was no strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, that I am God."). To make the "exchange" EQUITABLE, "black" was given an abundance of FāthEr's peace while denied a measure of His "riches." And as a "measure" of FāthEr's peace was removed from "white," white was given an abundance of His riches. There is ALWAYS balance in any exchange...**BUT**...You may have to think "outside" the "box" to *understand* what THAT balance is. The "race" of the prism only "seems" unfair, but in the end, they **ALL** come "**out**" equally! "They" were merely crossing a "bridge"!

Dictionary.com
op- 1 variant of **ob-** (by assimilation) before *p*: *oppose*
ob- 1 a prefix meaning "toward," "to," "on," "over," "against," originally occurring in **loan** words from Latin, but now used also, with the sense of "reversely," "inversely," to form Neo-Latin and English scientific terms: *object*; *obligate*; *oblanceolate*

"I am the only boundary, to the fruition of my dreams. How do we climb our own mountains, take on the internal struggles that limit the breadth and depth of our potential? That self-talk that reduces our capacity to live up to our potential, to thrive in the knowledge that we are all born of greatness."—teputahitanga.org
"[His] legacy is his kids...That's his legacy, 100%. And a worthy one."
—Snapped (S31:E5)
"I have said, Ye are gods; and **ALL** of you **are children** of the most **High**."
—Psalm 82:6
[cf. 1 John 3:2, Genesis 31, 1 Peter 5:9]
[cf. Isaiah 22:17-13, Micah 4, (cf. Psalm 23:4, 91:1, Colossians 2:17, Hebrews 10:1 Deuteronomy 25:13-15)/ Isaiah 55:9]

Dictionary.com
position *noun* 1 condition with reference to place; location; situation 3 the proper, appropriate, or usual place 4 situation or condition, especially with relation to favorable or unfavorable circumstances 6 high standing, as in society; important status 8 manner of being placed, disposed, or arranged 10 mental attitude; stand 13 *Ballet*. Any of the five basic positions of the feet with which every step or movement begins and ends *verb* 17 to put in a particular or appropriate position; place 18 to determine the position of; locate

"You know what we're sitting on—a lot of energy with nowhere to go."—Underwater
"Life is like riding a bicycle. To **keep** your balance, you must **keep** moving."—Albert Einstein

"Show me my way in life and I will build you a shrine."
—Danny Thomas

"Words are...our most inexhaustible source of magic. Capable of both inflicting injury and remedying it."
—Harry Potter and the Deathly Hallows (part 2)

"To be sane in a world of madmen is in itself madness."
—Jean-Jacques Rousseau

"We are all telling ourselves a story. And that story, mine changed." —After Earth
[Isaiah 43:19, "Behold, I will do a new thing..."]

The GRAPH·ix

The catalytic "Converter"

"Be STILL and know... But in the ocean, nothing is certain."
Psalms 46:10, "Be still, and know that I am God."
"I knew fear would drown us long before the sea did, so...I kept the truth from them."
—My Father's Dragon

♪ As Your love, in wave after wave // Crashes over me, crashes over me // For You are for us // You are not against us //

Champion of Heaven / You made a way for ALL to enter in ♪
"Michael" = "who (is) like God?" [Is Ezekiel 28 the answer? What of Joshua 5:13-15?]

Ecclesiastes 1:9 & 3:15 = Möbius strip imagery of going full circle (of life)

2 Samuel 22:48, "It is God that avengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under me."

Psalms 18:47, "It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me."



Möbius strip: Merriam-Webster.com

"Funny. I guess destiny is not the path given to us, but the path we choose for ourselves."

"Good for who? I hate boring. You hate boring. We need danger, excitement!"

"Boring means the kingdom is at peace, which is good."

"You are a question that has never been posed before."
—Martin (SI 1.3)
♪ You are someone else I am still right here ♪
"Please, don't turn into me."

"When I watch you dance, I'm dancing with you. Even if you're not there." —Let's Dance

"We are all looking for something. Madness is just the fastest way to get it." —God's Crooked Lines

"Slaying dragons is a Western concept. In the East, they are sacred. Divine creatures who brought wisdom, strength...even redemption."
—Gollzilla: King of the Monsters

You make me brave / You make me brave / You call me out beyond the shore into the waves ♪

No fear can hinder now the love that made a way....
No fear can hinder now the promises You made ♪

"You're an impossibility and [yet] the world still amazes you...it's cool."

"Evil still churns and builds. It will not be swayed. It will not bend to reason or pity or suffering. Only to force, as always." —Green Lantern: Emerald Knights [cf. Matthew 11:12]

Psalm 15, "1 Lord, who shall abide **IN thy tabernacle**? who shall dwell **IN thy holy hill**? 2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. 3 He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. 4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. 5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things **shall NEVER be moved.**"

1 Corinthians 15:58, "Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord." [No "a" in "stedfast" —i.e. NO law / "e" kept in "unmoveable"]

Hebrews 12:28, "Wherefore we receiving **a kingdom which cannot be moved**, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:" [y = "wellspring of life" (cf. Proverbs 16:22, 18:4)]

"Most of the shadows of this life are caused by standing in one's own sunshine."
— Ralph Waldo Emerson (Colossians 2:17)

"Justice, not vengeance."
—Batman vs. Robin

GRACE [vs. Cell-f-Righteousness]

STRONG'S 2603. chānan; a primitive root [comparable to 2583]; properly, to **bend** or stoop in kindness to an inferior; to favor, bestow; causative, to implore (i.e. to move to favor by petition). [The COMPROMISE: He "leaned" into it!]

STRONG'S 2583. chānah; a primitive root [comparable to 2603]; properly, to **incline**; by implication, to decline (of the slanting rays of evening); specifically, to pitch a tent; generally, to encamp (for abode or siege).

"Grace is a gift. It's not something you can take." —Convergence

"18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the Lord, and said, **Smite** this people, I pray thee, **with blindness**. And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha. 19 And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria. 20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria ["Same-area/"aria"], that Elisha said, Lord, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the Lord opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Samaria. 21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them? 22 And he answered, Thou shalt **NOT smite** them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master. 23 And he prepared **GREAT provision for them: and** when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel [compare to 2 Samuel 10 or 1 Chronicles 19]." —2 Kings 6:18-23 [cf. Job 38—esp. verse 9]



evil with **GOOD.**" —Romans 12:21

"But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing a-gain; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil." —Luke 6:35 [1 John 4:8,16, "...God is love." [1 Corinthians 13:5(NIV), "Love...keeps no record of wrongs." ["...For his mercy endureth for ever." (Old Testament)]]
"The way to love anything is to realize that it may be lost...If we could read the past histories of our enemies, we would disregard all hostility for them." —Gilbert K. Chesterton, Napoleon

"When I understand my enemy well enough to defeat him, then in that moment, I also love him."
—Ender's Game

"Grace doesn't always have to come from God." —Convergence

Mountain - creative commons

designer: Jane and the Dragon

"The patterns of this world are just pretend. It is not real....Romans 12:2 says that after you have shattered the patterns of this world, you can be transformed by the renewing of your mind and you will be able to prove what His will is. His GOOD, pleasing, and perfect will. God, I pray that you will reveal your will to people right now. We need **strategy**."
—Steven Furtick

The Art of War: Attack by Stratagem—by Sun Tzu [Translated by Lionel Giles—MIT.edu]

"What we're engaged in here is a polite war. It's not about bullets and bombs...The currency of this war is information." —Abduction
"If you tell a lie enough times, people will take it as the truth." —Troll

1. Sun Tzu said: In the practical art of war, the best thing of all is to take the enemy's country **whole and intact**; to shatter and destroy it is not so good. So, too, it is better to **recapture an army entire** than to destroy it, to capture a regiment, a detachment or a company **entire** than to destroy them.
"We all have our roles to play. Mine, sometimes, means to lose." —New Gods: Nezha Reborn

2. Hence to fight and conquer **in all your battles** is **NOT supreme excellence**; supreme excellence consists in **breaking the enemy's resistance without fighting** [cf. John 18:36]... "When one fights, all secrets are laid bare."
—Wizards: Tales of Arcadia "The true soldier fights not because he hates what is in front of him, but because he loves what is behind him." —Gilbert K. Chesterton

6. Therefore the skillful leader subdues the enemy's troops **without** any fighting; he captures their cities **without** laying siege to them; he overthrows their kingdom **without** lengthy operations in the field. "It is in combat that we learn a knight's true nature." —Merlin (S1:E2)

7. With his forces intact he will dispute the **mastery of the Empire**, and thus, **without** losing a man, **his triumph will be "complete."**
This is the method of attacking by stratagem... "The WAY we win matters." —Ender's Game

17. Thus we may know that there are five essentials for victory:
(1) He will win who knows when to fight and when not to fight.
"There can be no peace without justice. There can be no justice without truth." —Louis Farrakhan

(2) He will win who knows how to handle both superior and inferior forces.
(3) He will win whose army is **ANIMATED by the same** spirit throughout ALL its ranks.
"The more you sweat in peace, the less you bleed in war." —Norman Schwarzkopf

(4) He will win who, prepared himself, **WAITS** to take the enemy **unprepared**. [Wouldn't it be more prudent to make an "immediate" assault rather than **give** the enemy **time** to prepare? But...if you wait long enough, they become complacent—feeling safe and secure and free from worry—and relaxed in their military capacity. You can catch them unaware. Cf. Judges 18:7-29, Joel 3:9, 1 Thessalonians 5:1-11, Mark 13, Matthew 24:48-51, Luke 12:(36-44)45-49, 21:34-36, John 7:6, "Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come [cf. Deuteronomy 24:15, "At his day..." ("at" is like a "place" on a map of sorts): but your time is **always READY**." ["always"—not "always"] / "waiteth": Job 24:15, Psalm 33:20, 62:1, 65:1, 130:6, Proverbs 27:18, Isaiah 64:4, Daniel 12:12, Micah 5:7, Romans 8:19, James 5:7]

(5) He will win who has military capacity and is not interfered with by the **sovereign**. "Win or lose, the only thing that ends war is peace."
—Batman: The Long Halloween
18. Hence the saying: **If you know the enemy and know yourself**, you **need not fear** the result of a hundred battles. If you know yourself but not the enemy, for every victory gained you will also suffer a defeat. If you know neither the enemy nor yourself, you will succumb in every battle. "Knowledge is the only weapon we've got left. In the beginning, it was ignorance that destroyed us." —Reign of Fire

"Dreams. They are very nice. But they can be very painful when they go away." —Heaven Sent
"It does not do to dwell on dreams and forget to live...Turning dreams into drama."
—Harry Potter and the Sorcerer's Stone, South Pacific Pictures (slogan)

"My people are **destroyed for LACK of KNOWLEDGE**: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children."

—Hosea 4:6 (cf. Proverbs 120-33)

♪ Let's engrave our dreams into the scars we wore / To connect today's seemingly hidden memories with tomorrow ♪

"Knowledge is a dangerous thing —Fahrenheit 451
"Knowledge not shared remains unknown." —Chris Grabenstein (Escape from Mr. Lemoncello's Library)

"It was born in pain, but it was born on purpose." —Steven Furtick
1 Chronicles 4:9-10,
" ⁹ And Jabez was **more honourable** than his brethren: and his mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow. ¹⁰ And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that **thine hand** might be with me, and that thou wouldest **keep me from evil**, that **it** may not grieve me! And God granted him THAT [witch] he requested." "It only takes one battle to change your life."
—On the Come Up

[COMPARE: what happens in the ribosome bonding sites in DNA replication. Cf. Luke 19:1, John 10:9 / "passed through": Gen. 12:6, Num. 14:7, 20:17, 33:8, Deut. 2:8, 29:16, Josh. 18:9, 24:17, 1 Sam. 9:4, 2 Sam. 2:29, 2 Chron. 30:10, Jer. 2:6, Mic. 2:13, Zech. 7:14, Mark 9:30, Luke 17:11, 19:1, John 8:59, Acts 9:32, 12:10, 14:24, 15:3, 17:1, 19:1, 19:21, 1 Cor. 10:1, Heb. 11:29]
Sperm and egg: Oliver Cleve/Getty Images

SOMETIMES, the "b-**lessing**" can "appear" MORE like a **course**—i.e. a "seedling" transforming into a might-**y** tree!
(Creative destruction!)

“Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world:...

The Art of War

By Sun Tzu

(Translated by Lionel Giles)

[an excerpt]

...if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight...”

—John 18:36

I. Laying Plans

“Woe to anyone who contends with their Maker.”
—Isaiah 45:9(NAB)

“The only victory over love is fight.”
—Napoleon [from poster with typo]

1. Sun Tzu said: The art of war is of vital importance to the State.
2. It is a matter of life and death, a road either to safety or to ruin. Hence it is a subject of inquiry which can on no account be neglected.
3. The art of war, then, is governed by five constant factors, to be taken into account in one's deliberations, when seeking to determine the conditions obtaining in the field.
4. These are: (1) The Moral Law; (2) Heaven; (3) Earth; (4) The Commander; (5) Method and discipline.
- 5,6. The Moral Law causes the people to be in complete accord with their ruler, so that they will follow him regardless of their lives, undismayed by any danger.
7. Heaven signifies night and day, cold and heat, times and seasons.
8. Earth comprises distances, great and small; danger and security; open ground and narrow passes; the chances of life and death.
9. The Commander stands for the virtues of wisdom, sincerely, benevolence, courage and strictness.
10. By method and discipline are to be understood the marshaling of the army in its proper subdivisions, the graduations of rank among the officers, the maintenance of roads by which supplies may reach the army, and the control of military expenditure.
11. These five heads should be familiar to every general: he who knows them will be victorious; he who knows them not will fail.
12. Therefore, in your deliberations, when seeking to determine the military conditions, let them be made the basis of a comparison, in this wise:--
13. (1) Which of the two sovereigns [FāthEr (He THAT “was”—i.e. the D-e-v-i-l) and WISDOM] is imbued with the Moral law? (2) Which of the two generals has most ability? (3) With whom lie the advantages derived from Heaven and Earth? (4) On which side is discipline most rigorously enforced? (5) Which army is stronger? (6) On which side are officers and men more highly trained? (7) In which army is there the greater constancy both in reward and punishment?
14. By means of these seven considerations I can forecast victory or defeat.
15. The general that hearkens to my counsel and acts upon it, will conquer: let such a one be retained in command! The general that hearkens not to my counsel nor acts upon it, will suffer defeat:--let such a one be dismissed!
16. While heading the profit of my counsel, avail yourself also of any helpful circumstances over and beyond the ordinary rules.
17. According as circumstances are favorable, one should modify one's plans.
18. **All warfare is based on deception.**
19. Hence, when able to attack, we must seem unable; when using our forces, we must seem inactive; when we are near, we must make the enemy believe we are far away; when far away, we must make him believe we are near.
20. Hold out baits to entice the enemy. Feign disorder, and crush him. [COMPARE to page 12 (Attack by Stratagem—#1), and 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 with Proverbs 1:20-33]
21. If he is secure at all points, be prepared for him. If he is in superior strength, evade him.
22. If your opponent is of choleric temper, seek to irritate him. Pretend to be weak, that he may grow arrogant.
23. If he is taking his ease, give him no rest. If his forces are united, separate them.
24. Attack him where he is unprepared, appear where you are not expected.
25. These military devices, leading to victory, must not be divulged beforehand.
26. Now the general who wins a battle makes many calculations in his temple ere the battle is fought. The general who loses a battle makes but few calculations beforehand. Thus do many calculations lead to victory, and few calculations to defeat: how much more no calculation at all! It is by attention to this point that I can foresee who is likely to win or lose.

“War is when your government tells you who your enemy is. Revolution is when you figure it out for yourself.” —Napoleon

“Some things are meant to be hidden from view...Some mysteries defy understanding. And sometimes even the things we think we know are untrue.” —Halo Legends

II. Waging War

1. Sun Tzu said: In the operations of war, where there are in the field a thousand swift chariots, as many heavy chariots, and a hundred thousand mail-clad soldiers, with provisions enough to carry them a thousand li, the expenditure at home and at the front, including entertainment of guests, small items such as glue and paint, and sums spent on chariots and armor, will reach the total of a thousand ounces of silver per day. Such is the cost of raising an army of 100,000 men.
2. When you engage in actual fighting, if victory is long in coming, then men's weapons will grow dull and their ardor will be damped. If you lay siege to a town, you will exhaust your strength.
3. Again, if the campaign is protracted, the resources of the State will not be equal to the strain.
4. Now, when your weapons are dulled, your ardor damped, your strength exhausted and your treasure spent, other chieftains will spring up to take advantage of your extremity. Then no man, however wise, will be able to avert the consequences that must ensue.
5. Thus, though we have heard of stupid haste in war, cleverness has never been seen associated with long delays.
6. There is no instance of a country having benefited from prolonged warfare.

7. It is only one who is thoroughly acquainted with the evils of war that can thoroughly understand the profitable way of carrying it on.
8. The skillful soldier does not raise a second levy, neither are his supply-wagons loaded more than twice.
9. Bring war material with you from home, but forage on the enemy. Thus the army will have food enough for its needs.
10. Poverty of the State exchequer causes an army to be maintained by contributions from a distance. Contributing to maintain an army at a distance causes the people to be impoverished.
11. On the other hand, the proximity of an army causes prices to go up; and high prices cause the people's substance to be drained away.
12. When their substance is drained away, the peasantry will be afflicted by heavy exactions.
- 13,14. With this loss of substance and exhaustion of strength, the homes of the people will be stripped bare, and three-tenths of their income will be dissipated; while government expenses for broken chariots, worn-out horses, breast-plates and helmets, bows and arrows, spears and shields, protective mantles, draught-oxen and heavy wagons, will amount to four-tenths of its total revenue.
15. Hence a wise general makes a point of foraging on the enemy. One cartload of the enemy's provisions is equivalent to twenty of one's own, and likewise a single picul of his provender is equivalent to twenty from one's own store.
16. Now in order to kill the enemy, our men must be roused to anger; that there may be advantage from defeating the enemy, they must have their rewards.
17. Therefore in chariot fighting, when ten or more chariots have been taken, those should be rewarded who took the first. Our own flags should be substituted for those of the enemy, and the chariots mingled and used in conjunction with ours. The **captured soldiers should be kindly treated and kept.**
18. **This is called, using the conquered foe to augment one's own strength.**
19. In war, then, let your great object be victory, not lengthy campaigns.
20. Thus it may be known that the leader of armies is the arbiter of the people's fate, the man on whom it depends whether the nation shall be in peace or in peril.

"That's all a soldier's really trained for—to undo all of God's work. To take life where only God can give it. Were it that we were not soldiers, but gods."—Halo: *Nightfall*

"Silence. They say it's a soldier's greatest ally. Grants him the element of surprise. Lays bare all of his enemy's movement. But I learned long ago, that was a lie. Because silence allows a soldier to think. Using time to be scared. And a scared soldier starts making choices. Choices to make the fear go away. Choices that ruin everything."
—Halo: *Nightfall*

X. Terrain

1. Sun Tzu said: We may distinguish six kinds of terrain, to wit: (1) Accessible ground; (2) entangling ground; (3) temporizing ground; (4) narrow passes; (5) precipitous heights; (6) positions at a great distance from the enemy.
2. Ground which can be freely traversed by both sides is called accessible.
3. With regard to ground of this nature, be before the enemy in occupying the raised and sunny spots, and carefully guard your line of supplies. Then you will be able to fight with advantage.
4. Ground which can be abandoned but is hard to re-occupy is called entangling.
5. From a position of this sort, if the enemy is unprepared, you may sally forth and defeat him. But if the enemy is prepared for your coming, and you fail to defeat him, then, return being impossible, disaster will ensue.
6. When the position is such that neither side will gain by making the first move, it is called temporizing ground.
7. In a position of this sort, even though the enemy should offer us an attractive bait, it will be advisable not to stir forth, but rather to retreat, thus enticing the enemy in his turn; then, when part of his army has come out, we may deliver our attack with advantage.
8. With regard to narrow passes, if you can occupy them first, let them be strongly garrisoned and await the advent of the enemy.
9. Should the army forestall you in occupying a pass, do not go after him if the pass is fully garrisoned, but only if it is weakly garrisoned.
10. With regard to precipitous heights, if you are beforehand with your adversary, you should occupy the raised and sunny spots, and there wait for him to come up.
11. If the enemy has occupied them before you, do not follow him, but retreat and try to entice him away.
12. If you are situated at a great distance from the enemy, and the strength of the two armies is equal, it is not easy to provoke a battle, and fighting will be to your disadvantage.
13. These six are the principles connected with Earth. The general who has attained a responsible post must be careful to study them.
14. Now an army is exposed to six several calamities, not arising from natural causes, but from faults for which the general is responsible. These are: (1) Flight; (2) insubordination; (3) collapse; (4) ruin; (5) disorganization; (6) rout.
15. Other conditions being equal, if one force is hurled against another ten times its size, the result will be the flight of the former.
16. When the common soldiers are too strong and their officers too weak, the result is insubordination. When the officers are too strong and the common soldiers too weak, the result is collapse.
17. When the higher officers are angry and insubordinate, and on meeting the enemy give battle on their own account from a feeling of resentment, before the commander-in-chief can tell whether or no he is in a position to fight, the result is ruin.
18. When the general is weak and without authority; when his orders are not clear and distinct; when there are no fixed duties assigned to officers and men, and the ranks are formed in a slovenly haphazard manner, the result is utter disorganization.
19. When a general, unable to estimate the enemy's strength, allows an inferior force to engage a larger one, or hurls a weak detachment against a powerful one, and neglects to place picked soldiers in the front rank, the result must be rout.
20. These are six ways of courting defeat, which must be carefully noted by the general who has attained a responsible post.

"Impossible is a word to be found only in the dictionary of fools...Courage isn't having the strength to go on—it's going on when you don't have the strength."
—Napoleon Bonaparte

21. The natural formation of the country is the soldier's best ally; but a power of estimating the adversary, of controlling the forces of victory, and of shrewdly calculating difficulties, dangers and distances, constitutes the test of a great general.
22. He who knows these things, and in fighting puts his knowledge into practice, will win his battles. He who knows them not, nor practices them, will surely be defeated.
23. If fighting is sure to result in victory, then you must fight, even though the ruler forbid it; if fighting will not result in victory, then you must not fight even at the ruler's bidding.
24. The general who advances without coveting fame and retreats without fearing disgrace, whose only thought is to protect his country and do good service for his sovereign, is the jewel of the kingdom.
25. Regard your soldiers as your children, and they will follow you into the deepest valleys; look upon them as your own beloved sons, and they will stand by you even unto death.
26. If, however, you are indulgent, but unable to make your authority felt; kind-hearted, but unable to enforce your commands; and incapable, moreover, of quelling disorder: then your soldiers must be likened to spoilt children; they are useless for any practical purpose.
27. If we know that our own men are in a condition to attack, but are unaware that the enemy is not open to attack, we have gone only halfway towards victory.
28. If we know that the enemy is open to attack, but are unaware that our own men are not in a condition to attack, we have gone only halfway towards victory.
29. If we know that the enemy is open to attack, and also know that our men are in a condition to attack, but are unaware that the nature of the ground makes fighting impracticable, we have still gone only halfway towards victory.
30. Hence the experienced soldier, once in motion, is never bewildered; once he has broken camp, he is never at a loss.
31. Hence the saying: If you know the enemy and know yourself, your victory will not stand in doubt; if you know Heaven and know Earth, you may make your victory complete.

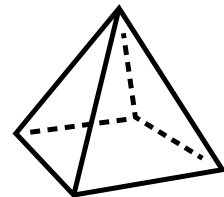
"Death will come to all of us—especially soldiers. It will come inevitable as the sun. It is only to be feared if you fear what's on the other side of it. If you see darkness in your soul, rather than light. In a way, I suppose soldiers are gods. You give your life away so others will live in peace. Even if it's only fleeting. The ones that live carry part of you with them. Your deeds become seeds for theirs. The sacrifice carries forward. And in their final moments as a soldier, you know they will have to answer the same question you did in yours: With your life would you uncreate death, or with your death would you create life?"
—Halo: Nightfall

XI. The Nine Situations

1. Sun Tzu said: The art of war recognizes nine varieties of ground: (1) Dispersive ground; (2) facile ground; (3) contentious ground; (4) open ground; (5) ground of intersecting highways; (6) serious ground; (7) difficult ground; (8) hemmed-in ground; (9) desperate ground.
2. When a chieftain is fighting in his own territory, it is dispersive ground.
3. When he has penetrated into hostile territory, but to no great distance, it is facile ground.
4. Ground the possession of which imports great advantage to either side, is contentious ground.
5. Ground on which each side has liberty of movement is open ground.
6. Ground which forms the key to three contiguous states, so that he who occupies it first has most of the Empire at his command, is a ground of intersecting highways.
7. When an army has penetrated into the heart of a hostile country, leaving a number of fortified cities in its rear, it is serious ground.
8. Mountain forests, rugged steeps, marshes and fens—all country that is hard to traverse: this is difficult ground.
9. Ground which is reached through narrow gorges, and from which we can only retire by tortuous paths, so that a small number of the enemy would suffice to crush a large body of our men: this is hemmed in ground.
10. Ground on which we can only be saved from destruction by fighting without delay, is desperate ground.
11. On dispersive ground, therefore, fight not. On facile ground, halt not. On contentious ground, attack not.
12. On open ground, do not try to block the enemy's way. On the ground of intersecting highways, join hands with your allies.
13. On serious ground, gather in plunder. In difficult ground, keep steadily on the march.
14. On hemmed-in ground, resort to stratagem. On desperate ground, fight.
15. Those who were called skillful leaders of old knew how to drive a wedge between the enemy's front and rear; to prevent co-operation between his large and small divisions; to hinder the good troops from rescuing the bad, the officers from rallying their men.
16. When the enemy's men were united, they managed to keep them in disorder.
17. When it was to their advantage, they made a forward move; when otherwise, they **stopped still**.
18. If asked how to cope with a great host of the enemy in orderly array and on the point of marching to the attack, I should say: "Begin by seizing something which your opponent holds dear; then he will be amenable to your will."
19. Rapidity is the essence of war: take advantage of the enemy's unreadiness, make your way by unexpected routes, and attack unguarded spots.
20. The following are the principles to be observed by an invading force: The further you penetrate into a country, the greater will be the solidarity of your troops, and thus the defenders will not prevail against you.
21. Make forays in fertile country in order to supply your army with food.
22. Carefully study the well-being of your men, and do not overtax them. Concentrate your energy and hoard your strength. Keep your army continually on the move, and devise unfathomable plans.
23. **Throw your soldiers into positions whence there is no escape, and they will prefer death to flight. If they will face death, there is nothing they may not achieve. Officers and men alike will put forth their uttermost strength.**
24. Soldiers when in desperate straits lose the sense of fear. If there is no place of refuge, they will stand firm. If they are in hostile country, they will show a stubborn front. If there is no help for it, they will fight hard.
25. Thus, without waiting to be marshaled, the soldiers will be constantly on the qui vive; without waiting to be asked, they will do your will; without restrictions, they will be faithful; without giving orders, they can be trusted.

26. Prohibit the taking of omens, and do away with superstitious doubts. Then, until death itself comes, no calamity need be feared.
27. If our soldiers are not overburdened with money, it is not because they have a distaste for riches; if their lives are not unduly long, it is not because they are disinclined to longevity.
28. On the day they are ordered out to battle, your soldiers may weep, those sitting up bedewing their garments, and those lying down letting the tears run down their cheeks. But let them once be brought to bay, and they will display the courage of a Chu or a Kuei.
29. The skillful tactician may be likened to the shuai-jan. Now the shuai-jan is a snake that is found in the Ch'ung mountains. Strike at its head, and you will be attacked by its tail; strike at its tail, and you will be attacked by its head; strike at its middle, and you will be attacked by head and tail both.
30. Asked if an army can be made to imitate the shuai-jan, I should answer, Yes. For the men of Wu and the men of Yueh are enemies; yet if they are crossing a river in the same boat and are caught by a storm, they will come to each other's assistance just as the left hand helps the right.
31. Hence it is not enough to put one's trust in the tethering of horses, and the burying of chariot wheels in the ground.
32. The principle on which to manage an army is to set up one standard of courage which all must reach.
33. How to make the best of both strong and weak--that is a question involving the proper use of ground.
34. Thus the skillful general conducts his army just as though he were leading a single man, willy-nilly, by the hand.
35. It is the business of a general to be quiet and thus ensure secrecy; upright and just, and thus maintain order.
36. He must be able to mystify his officers and men by false reports and appearances, and thus keep them in total ignorance.
37. By altering his arrangements and changing his plans, he keeps the enemy without definite knowledge. By shifting his camp and taking circuitous routes, he prevents the enemy from anticipating his purpose.
38. At the critical moment, the leader of an army acts like one who has climbed up a height and then kicks away the ladder behind him. He carries his men deep into hostile territory before he shows his hand.
39. He burns his boats and breaks his cooking-pots; like a shepherd driving a flock of sheep, he drives his men this way and that, and nothing knows whither he is going.
40. To muster his host and bring it into danger:--this may be termed the business of the general.
41. The different measures suited to the nine varieties of ground; the expediency of aggressive or defensive tactics; and the fundamental laws of human nature: these are things that must most certainly be studied.
42. When invading hostile territory, the general principle is, that penetrating deeply brings cohesion; penetrating but a short way means dispersion.

43. When you leave your own country behind, and take your army across neighborhood territory, you find yourself on critical ground. When there are means of communication on all four sides, the ground is one of intersecting highways.



44. When you penetrate deeply into a country, it is serious ground. When you penetrate but a little way, it is facile ground.
45. When you have the enemy's strongholds on your rear, and narrow passes in front, it is hemmed-in ground. When there is no place of refuge at all, it is desperate ground.
46. Therefore, on dispersive ground, I would inspire my men with unity of purpose. On facile ground, I would see that there is close connection between all parts of my army.
47. On contentious ground, I would hurry up my rear.
48. On open ground, I would keep a vigilant eye on my defenses. On ground of intersecting highways, I would consolidate my alliances.
49. On serious ground, I would try to ensure a continuous stream of supplies. On difficult ground, I would keep pushing on along the road.
50. On hemmed-in ground, I would block any way of retreat. On desperate ground, I would proclaim to my soldiers the hopelessness of saving their lives.
51. For it is the soldier's disposition to offer an obstinate resistance when surrounded, to fight hard when he cannot help himself, and to obey promptly when he has fallen into danger.
52. We cannot enter into alliance with neighboring princes until we are acquainted with their designs. We are not fit to lead an army on the march unless we are familiar with the face of the country--its mountains and forests, its pitfalls and precipices, its marshes and swamps. We shall be unable to turn natural advantages to account unless we make use of local guides.
53. To be ignored of any one of the following four or five principles does not befit a warlike prince.
54. When a warlike prince attacks a powerful state, his generalship shows itself in preventing the concentration of the enemy's forces. He overawes his opponents, and their allies are prevented from joining against him.
55. Hence he does not strive to ally himself with all and sundry, nor does he foster the power of other states. He carries out his own secret designs, keeping his antagonists in awe. Thus he is able to capture their cities and overthrow their kingdoms.
56. Bestow rewards without regard to rule, issue orders without regard to previous arrangements; and you will be able to handle a whole army as though you had to do with but a single man.

"Victory is not always winning the battle...but rising every time you fall."
—Napoleon

57. Confront your soldiers with the deed itself; never let them know your design. When the outlook is bright, bring it before their eyes; but tell them nothing when the situation is gloomy.
58. Place your army in deadly peril, and it will survive; plunge it into desperate straits, and it will come off in safety.
59. For it is precisely when a force has fallen into harm's way that is capable of striking a blow for victory. [cf. Luke 17:33, Matthew 10:39]
60. Success in warfare is gained by carefully accommodating ourselves to the enemy's purpose.
61. By persistently hanging on the enemy's flank, we shall succeed in the long run in killing the commander-in-chief.
62. This is called ability to accomplish a thing by sheer cunning.
63. On the day that you take up your command, block the frontier passes, destroy the official tallies, and stop the passage of all emissaries.
64. Be stern in the council-chamber, so that you may control the situation.
65. If the enemy leaves a door open, you must rush in.
66. Forestall your opponent by seizing what he holds dear, and subtly contrive to time his arrival on the ground.
67. Walk in the path defined by rule, and accommodate yourself to the enemy until you can fight a decisive battle.
68. At first, then, exhibit the coyness of a maiden, until the enemy gives you an opening; afterwards emulate the rapidity of a running hare, and it will be too late for the enemy to oppose you.

XII. The Attack by Fire

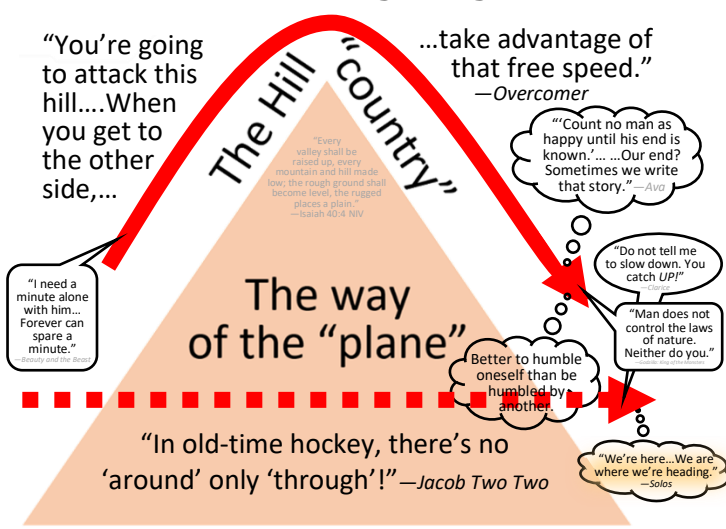
1. Sun Tzu said: There are five ways of attacking with fire. The first is to burn soldiers in their camp; the second is to burn stores; the third is to burn baggage trains; the fourth is to burn arsenals and magazines; the fifth is to hurl dropping fire amongst the enemy.
2. In order to carry out an attack, we must have means available. The material for raising fire should always be kept in readiness.
3. There is a proper season for making attacks with fire, and special days for starting a conflagration.
4. The proper season is when the weather is very dry; the special days are those when the moon is in the constellations of the Sieve, the Wall, the Wing or the Cross-bar; for these four are all days of rising wind.
5. In attacking with fire, one should be prepared to meet five possible developments:
6. (1) When fire breaks out inside to enemy's camp, respond at once with an attack from without.
7. (2) If there is an outbreak of fire, but the enemy's soldiers remain quiet, bide your time and do not attack.
8. (3) When the force of the flames has reached its height, follow it up with an attack, if that is practicable; if not, stay where you are.
9. (4) If it is possible to make an assault with fire from without, do not wait for it to break out within, but deliver your attack at a favorable moment.
10. (5) When you start a fire, be to windward of it. Do not attack from the leeward.
11. A wind that rises in the daytime lasts long, but a night breeze soon falls.
12. In every army, the five developments connected with fire must be known, the movements of the stars calculated, and a watch kept for the proper days.
13. Hence those who use fire as an aid to the attack show intelligence; those who use water as an aid to the attack gain an accession of strength.
14. By means of water, an enemy may be intercepted, but not robbed of all his belongings.
15. Unhappy is the fate of one who tries to win his battles and succeed in his attacks without cultivating the spirit of enterprise; for the result is waste of time and general stagnation.
16. Hence the saying: The enlightened ruler lays his plans well ahead; the good general cultivates his resources.
17. Move not unless you see an advantage; use not your troops unless there is something to be gained; fight not unless the position is critical.
18. No ruler should put troops into the field merely to gratify his own spleen; no general should fight a battle simply out of pique.
19. If it is to your advantage, make a forward move; if not, stay where you are.
20. Anger may in time change to gladness; vexation may be succeeded by content.
21. But a kingdom that has once been destroyed can never come again into being; nor can the dead ever be brought back to life.
22. Hence the enlightened ruler is heedful, and the good general full of caution. This is the way to keep a country at peace and an army intact.

"Tell you a little secret...if you want to shake things up, you start with something small. You break a norm, or an idea, or a convention, or a little piece of people are kind of tired of anyway. Everybody gets excited because you're busting up something that everyone wanted broken in the first place. That's the infraction point. That's the place where you have to look within yourself and ask, 'Am I the kind of person who will keep going?' Will you break more things? Break bigger things? Be willing to break the thing that nobody wants you to break? Because at that point, people are not gonna be on your side. They're gonna call you crazy. They're gonna say you're a bully. They're gonna tell you to stop. Even your partner will say, 'You need to stop.' Because as it turns out, nobody wants you to break the system itself. But that is what true disruption is. And that is what unites all of us. We all got to that line and crossed it...So, disruptors. All of us." —Glass Onion: A Knives Out Mystery

"Well, a detective can never have enough information."
—The Suspicions of Mr. Whicher: The Murder at Road Hill House

2 Samuel 18 (KJV)

¹ And David **numbered** the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds over them. ² And David sent **fourth** **a third part** of the people under the hand of Joab, and **a third part** under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and **a third part** under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, **I will surely go fourth with you myself also.** [cf. "third" especially in Revelation—"THE third": Rev. 4:7, 6:5, 8:7-12, 9:15, 18, 11:14, 12:4, 14:9, 16:4, 21:19] ³ But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now thou art worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou succour us out of the city. ⁴ And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands. ⁵ And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, **even** with Absalom. And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains **charge** concerning Absalom. ⁶ So the people went out into the field **against** Israel [Job 30:21, "...with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me."]: and the battle was in the "wood" of Ephraim; ⁷ Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was **there** a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men. ⁸ For the battle was **there** scattered over the face of all the country: and the "wood devoured" more people that day than the sword devoured. ⁹ And Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the **thick** boughs of a "great" oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was **taken up** **between** the heaven and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away. ¹⁰ And a certain man saw **it**, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in an oak. ¹¹ And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle. ¹² And the man said unto Joab, Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Beware that none touch the young man Absalom. ¹³ Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against **mine** own life: for there is **no matter hid** from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against me. ¹⁴ Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts [compare 1 Samuel 20:20, 2 Kings 13:14-19] in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive **in the midst of the oak.** ¹⁵ And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him. ¹⁶ And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab **held back** the people. ¹⁷ And they took Absalom, and cast him into a **great pit in the wood**, and laid a very **great heap of stones** upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his **tent.** ¹⁸ Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a **pillar**, which is in the king's dale: for he said, I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Absalom's **place.** ¹⁹ Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and **bear the king tidings**, how that the Lord hath avenged him of his enemies. ²⁰ And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt **bear tidings another day**: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead. ²¹ Then said Joab to Cush, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cush bowed himself unto Joab, and ran. ²² Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run **after** Cush. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready? ²³ But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran **by the way of the plain**, and **"overran"** Cush. ²⁴ And David **sat between the two gates**: and the **watchman** went **up** to the **roof** over the gate unto the wall, and **lifted up his eyes**, and looked, and behold a man running alone. ²⁵ And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is **tidings in his mouth.** And he came apace, and drew near. ²⁶ And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings. ²⁷ And the watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, He is a **good man**, and cometh with **good tidings.** ²⁸ And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he **fell down to the earth** upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the Lord thy God, which hath delivered up the men that **lifted up their hand** against my lord the king. ²⁹ And the king said, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what **it** was. ³⁰ And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he **turned aside, and stood still.** ³¹ And, behold, Cush came; and Cush said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the Lord hath avenged thee this day of all them that **rose up against thee.** ³² And the king said unto Cush, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cush answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is. ³³ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, "O" my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, "O" Absalom, my son, my son!



"What if normal isn't something to get back to? What if normal is something to look forward to? What if the normal that we knew is not the normal God is leading us into next?... There is a wisdom that whispers and it does not shout. And God says, 'I'm not trying to get you **back** to normal. I'm trying to bring you **into** it.'" —Steven Furtick

"We tend to dislike mysteries. We feel uncomfortable not knowing. The more that we know, the less we bend. The more brittle we become. The easier to break."...But..."Your breaking point is your breakthrough point."—*Midnight Mass*, T.D.Jakes

"Oh, great MYSTERY, come to our mortal aid. Reveal your secret!"—*Sinbad and the Eye of the Tiger*

Ephesians 3 (KJV) "I got off for good behavior, not good attitude."—*Lightyear*

¹ For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles, ² If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me to you-ward: ³ How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words, ⁴ Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) ⁵ Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit; ⁶ That the Gentiles should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel: ⁷ Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. ⁸ Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; ⁹ And to make **ALL** men see what is the **fellowship of the mystery**, which from the beginning of the world hath been **hid** in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: ¹⁰ To the intent that **now** unto the principalities and powers **in heavenly places** might be known by the church the **manifold** wisdom of God, ¹¹ According to the **eternal purpose** which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: ¹² In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith **of** him. ¹³ Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory [*"my tribulations" = "your glory"*]. ¹⁴ For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, ¹⁵ Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, ¹⁶ That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; ¹⁷ That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being **rooted** and **grounded** in love, ¹⁸ May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the **breadth**, and **length**, and **depth**, and **height** [**4 di-mens-ions**—cf. Proverbs 25:3, "The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable." Perhaps, the 4th (the "length") relates to THAT which "joins" the spiritual and the natural—i.e. the "stretch" **between** heaven and earth (Ephesians 4:16, "From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.") or, refers to THAT which is "past" (Ecclesiastes 3:15, "That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God **requireth** THAT which is past [He THAT "was"— Revelation 4:8, "Each of the four living creatures had six wings and was covered with eyes all around, even under its wings. Day and night they never stop saying: "Holy, holy, holy is the Lord God Almighty," who **was**, and is, and is to come."")]/ The "length" could be the "certain" buoyancy needed in the equation—the quotient of "Six"!]; ¹⁹ And to know the love of Christ, which **passeth knowledge** ["relates" to THAT referred to in 2 Samuel 18 (esp. verses 22-33)—see page 13], that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. ²⁰ Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, ²¹ Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world **without end** [the "length"? (cf. Genesis 13:17)]. Amen.

"You're not worthy to touch [the] mother [box]. She's power. And power is the only law."—*Justice League*

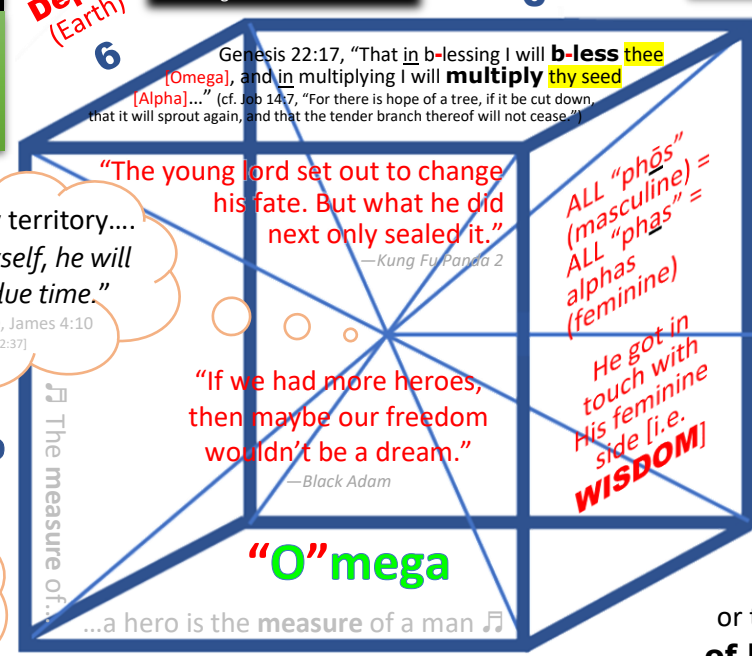
"Her wares come at too steep a price. To make covenant with the likes of her.....What will it cost....?.....EVERYTHING."—*The Sea Beast*

"I can't make...us go through that pain again and again and again, so we gotta make way for a new future...I need her to be a thing of the past so that I can be a thing of the future."—*Solas*

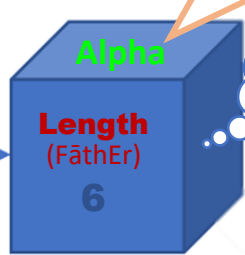
Breadth (THE Son)
6

"Legend tells of a powerful box that could turn anything to gold. Lost through time, only one map exists that can lead to its discovery. So powerful is its gift that he who owns the box can own the world."—*The Adventurer: The Curse of the Midas Box*

"NEW is scary...."
No ONE is born into something smaller [than the womb].—T.D. Jakes



"When we get too attached to the Beta version, it puts God in a box."—Steven Furtick (cf. 1 John 3:2)



♪ This can't be it / God is much bigger than this ♪

Cf. Jeremiah 18:4, 36:28, Romans 9:21

Luke 19:1, "And **Jesus** (the "ROOT of Jesse") **entered** and passed through Jericho." "ENTER" = ÷ ÷ = √ [cf. Luke 12:51]

Revelation 13:17-18, "And that no man might buy or sell, **save he** that had the **mark**, or the **name of the beast**, or the **number of his name**. Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the **number of the beast**:"

for it is the **number of a man**; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six (666—cf. "number name" [24 verses, KJV])." [Ecclesiastes 3:18, "I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that **they themselves are beasts**."]

"Enlarge my territory.... If I humble myself, he will exalt me in due time."—1 Chronicles 4:10, James 4:10 (cf. 2 Samuel 22:37)

Height (Heaven)
6

"This wasn't so much a place we lived. It's a place we lived through waiting for help to come."—*Midnight Mass*

"Pro-motion' often looks like 'do-over' [FAILURE]."—Audrey Berden

"It's what you say 'yes' to that determines your life. The no's just lead nowhere."—*if you believe*

"You cannot make something good, until you understand who you're making it for...What are you trying to say about him?...Is this man comfortable in his station? Or does he pine for grander things? And who would this man like to be? And who is he underneath? Take your measure. And, when you understand who he is, then you're ready to begin."—*The Outfit*

"Our books, our history is a lie...It was just a story....And with every lie [the] empire grew....Let it end! Let it end!" —The Sea Beast

"But if that ain't true..."

...then how are you supposed to know what is?" —The Sea Beast

Daniel 12:5-7 (MSG),

"As I, Daniel, took all this in, two figures appeared, one standing on this bank of the river and one on the other bank. One of them asked a third man who was dressed in linen and who **straddled** the river, "How long is this astonishing story to go on?" The man dressed in linen, who **straddled** the river, raised both hands to the skies. I heard him solemnly swear by the Eternal One that it would be a time, two times, and half a time, that when the oppressor of the holy people was brought down **the story would be complete.**"

[cf. "swear not"—Matthew 5:34,37, "But I say unto you, Swear not at all...But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is **more than** these **cometh of evil.**"

James 5:12, "But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay;

lest ye fall into condemnation." // "straddled" is imagery of "lukewarm"—Rev. 3:16, "So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth" like Jonah out of the mouth of the [wail] [Jonah 2:10].]

[Daniel 12:5-7 (KJV), "5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. 6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders? 7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to **scatter the power of the holy people**, all these things shall be finished ["It is finished." (John 19:30—cf. James 1:15, Daniel 5:26, Ezra 5:16, 6:14, 1 Chronicles 27:24, 1 Kings 6:38)."]

Revelation 22:2 (KJV),

"In the midst of the street of it, and on **either side** of the river, **WAS** there **the tree of life** [syntax reveals the "direction" of thought], which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded **her fruit** every month: and the leaves of the tree were **for the healing** of the nations." ["Now in the morning as he returned into the city, he hungered. And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!" [whereas the "cross" = "add-it-ion", "pruning" = sub-"traction"] — Matthew 21:18-22 (cf. Mark 11:12-21)]

"either side" = dual citizenship = Mobius strip imagery (two-sided band becoming ONE) = Ecclesiastes 1:9 & 3:15, Amos 9:13

John 19:18 (KJV),

"Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on **either side** one, and **Jesus in the midst.**"

Luke 22:38 (KJV),

"And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough." [cf. Galatians 2:6]



A River Runs Through It!

Ezekiel 21:19, "Also, thou son of man, appoint thee **two ways**, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: **both twain shall come forth out of ONE** land: and choose thou a place, choose it **at the head** of the way to the city." [cf. Genesis 1:4, "And God saw the light, that it was good: and God **divided** the light [imagery of Eve—i.e. Adam's rib] **from** the darkness [imagery of Adam—i.e. his body]."] / cf. Isaiah 9:6, 14-16—"ancient and honourable"=FäthEr & immature WISDOM (LAW); "prophet"=LOVE; "leaders"=1+1+1+1...(counselors/ "confederacy" [Isaiah 8:5-22]); the "lead"=0 (the "anchor of the soul" [Hebrews 6:19])]

Ezekiel 18:23, 29-32, "23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: and not that he should **return** from his ways and live?....29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my **ways equal**? Are not your ways unequal? 30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. Repent, and **turn** yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. 31 **Cast** away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and **make** you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel? 32 For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore **turn** yourselves, and live ye."

"I don't wanna be Evil."

"I'm the villain of every story. A Firework exploding in the darkness. Guilty until proven innocent. Even if by some miracle we did change, who's gonna believe us?" —The Bad Guys, Don't Leave [cf. Isaiah 53:1]

OKAY! It seems like you really turned it around. Found your calling. Hoping this is mine.

"Then let's go forward and prevent [the abuse of] power in the future...What are we waiting for?"

"Evil and good coexist in the world. Like Yin and Yang, complementing and resisting each other....Each with...desires for good or evil." —The Yin-Yang Master: Dream of Eternity

"8. Hence that general is skillful in attack whose opponent does not know **what** to defend; and he is skillful in defense whose opponent does not know **what** to attack ["...with thy strong hand thou oppose **thyself** against me." (Job 30:21)]." —Sun Tzu (The Art of War: Weak Points and Strong) ♪ You are the peace when my mind's at war ♪

"No, you are not Evil. You're just human...If you only listen to the good things about you, it will embalm you. If you only listen to the bad, it will kill you... When you've seen as many different futures as I have, you cease to believe in absolutes."

"Maybe they will believe you, maybe they won't. It doesn't matter. Don't do it for them. Do it for you... We go through this door, everything changes."

"That's the spirit... What's done is done. There's no going backwards..."

"...Life is waiting for you... You can do anything you dream of..."

EVIL

"Answer a fool according to his **folly**," **lest he be wise in his own conceit.**"

—Proverbs 26:5 [cf. 2 Corinthians 11, Mark 15:1-5, Luke 23:6]

E-V-I-L → "I-i-v-e"

[cf. Romans 9:21, Galatians 2:19, 1 John 4:9, Deuteronomy 4:41-42, Job 2:6, "...Satan...save his life."

Ezekiel 16:1-6, "...I said...LIVE."

Luke 10:30-37]

Proverbs 26:7, "The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools."

Ezekiel 28:16-17,

"16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will **cast thee** as profane **out of** the mountain of God: and I will **destroy thee**, "O" covering cherub, **from the midst** of the stones of fire. 17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast **corrupted thy wisdom** by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee." [cf. Daniel 4,

Ezekiel 28:18, "Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffic; therefore will I bring forth a fire **from the midst of thee**, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee." / Job 1:6, "Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came also **among** them." ["And thou shalt have a **paddle** upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt **turn back** and **cover** that which **cometh from thee** [cf. Mark 7, compare verses 18-23 with verses 24-30]."— Deuteronomy 23:13] [cf. "cover"—Psalm 139:11-13 ("night light"), (cf. Jeremiah 31:22, "How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the Lord hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man." "COMPASS"—Psalm 18:4/2 Samuel 22:5; Psalm 18:5, 32:7,10; Isaiah 50:11, Hebrews 5:2, 12:1)]

1 Peter 4:8, "Above all, love each other **deeply**, because love **covers** over a **multitude** of sins." (cf. 1 Corinthians 13:5)

♪ Heaven knows I've seen darkness / And I've seen what it can do / And Heaven knows that I can't stop this / It's like a flood that's pushing through ♪

GOOD

"Answer **NOT** a fool according to his **folly**," **lest thou also be like unto him.**"

—Proverbs 26:4 [cf. 2 Corinthians 11, Mark 15:1-5, Luke 23:8-9]

GO-OD → "Go, do"

[cf. 2 Samuel 7:3, 2 Chronicles 25:8, 18:18-22, "go...do **even** so," John 2:5]

"¹ And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire: ² And he had in his **hand** a little book open: and he set his **right foot upon the sea**, and his **left foot on the earth**,...⁵ And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his **hand** to heaven, ⁶ And swore by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, **that there should be time no longer:**" ["swear"—cf. Matthew 5:33-37, James 5:12]

[cf. "¹To every thing "there" is a **season**, and a **time** to every purpose under the heaven: ²A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted; ³A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up; ⁴A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance; ⁵A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing; ⁶A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away; ⁷A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak; ⁸A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace."—Ecclesiastes 3:1-8]

"Joy and sadness, birth and death, union and separation. They are all just parts of this transient illusion that is life."—The Yin-Yang Master: Dream of Eternity

"Dead water and dead sand / Contending for the upper hand."—T.S. Eliot

"It's school. We're all just trying to survive it."
—My Spy

EVIL

"Dark and difficult times lie ahead. Soon we must all face the choice between what is right and what is easy."
—Harry Potter and the Goblet of Fire

GOOD

"Anyone can die. These kids? They will have the courage to live."
—The Book of Life

James 4:7, "Submit yourselves therefore to God. **Resist the devil**, and **he will flee** from you." [Judges 5:31, "So **let all thine enemies perish**, O Lord: but let them that love **him** be as the sun when **he goeth forth in his might**. And **the land** had rest forty years."]

Matthew 5:39, "**But** I say unto you, That ye **resist NOT evil**: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, **turn** to him the other also." [Matthew 11:28, "**Come unto me, ALL** ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give **you** rest."]

"Hate"

- Psalm 26:5, "I have **hated** the congregation of evil doers; and will **not sit with** the wicked."
- Psalm 97:10, "Ye that love the Lord, **hate** evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked."
- Proverbs 8:13, "The **FEAR** of the Lord **is to hate** evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I **hate**."
- Amos 5:15, "**Hate** the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph."
- Romans 12:9 (NIV), "[*Love in Action*] Love must be sincere. **Hate** what is evil; **cling** to what is good." (KJV), "Let love be without dissimulation. **Abhor** that which is evil; **cleave** to that which is good."

"Love (charity)"

- 1 Peter 4:8, "And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for **charity shall cover the multitude of sins**." [cf. James 5:20, "...he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins"; 1 Corinthians 13:5(NIV), "Love...keeps **no record of wrongs**."]
- Mark 12:29-34, "²⁹ And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, **Hear**, "O" Israel: The Lord our God is one Lord: ³⁰ And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment. ³¹ And the second is like, **namely** this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself ["...the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan **loved him as his OWN soul**." (1 Samuel 18:1)]. There is none other **commandment greater** than these. ³² And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he: ³³ And to love him with all **the** heart, and with all **the** understanding, and with all **the** soul, and with all **the** strength, and to love his neighbour as himself [cf. Luke 10:36-37], is **more than** all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.³⁴ And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him any question [singular]."
- Matthew 5:43-48, "⁴³ Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. ⁴⁴ But I say unto you, **Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;** ⁴⁵ That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. ⁴⁶ For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? ⁴⁷ And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so? ⁴⁸ Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect."

"But you can be a hero and still be wrong."—The Sea Beast

"Only the best Evil can disguise as Good."—The School for Good and Evil

There is a paradox in this imagery of "water" and "earth" resisting evil— an EXCHANGE, if you will. Thinking in terms of gravity as the "attractive" force, GOOD earth places an equal force of resistance to the "foot" that "rests" upon it, whereas EVIL water "welcomes" that which "rests" upon it—unless that which is resting "places" its own resistance to the "welcome" [cf. Luke 10:10-11]. Cf. Jeremiah 38:22, Psalm 13:4, 2 Chronicles 13:18, 1 Chronicles 5:2, Exodus 17:11, Genesis 49:26, 32:28, 30:8, 7:18-19,24 [cf. v.24 with John 21:11, "150+3" fish]

Some people are better than they seem. They're not good, but they're not evil either. They're just people who are trying to do the right thing. And that's what makes them so special. They're not perfect, but they're not evil either. They're just people who are trying to do the right thing. And that's what makes them so special.

³⁴ Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein. ³⁵ For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have **it** in possession. ³⁶ The seed also of his servants shall inherit **it**: and they that love his name shall dwell **therein**."—Psalm 69:34-36

"Sometimes, bad guys are the only good guys you get.....It is loss that teaches us about the worth of things."

[cf. John 5:24, 1 Peter 3:19]

—Leverage...Arthur Schopenhauer

"He setteth an **end to darkness**, and searcheth out **ALL perfection**: the stones of **darkness**, and the **shadow of DEATH**."—Job 28:3 (cf. Colossians 2:17)

"The **colon** is used to separate two independent clauses when the **second explains or illustrates the first**."—ThePunctuationGuide.com

"We were wrong about you. The world doesn't always need a white knight. Sometimes it needs something darker.....Next time someone like me tells you you're not what they're looking for, remember this moment. Cause whatever you had to do to get through that and end up here is exactly what it takes to be great."

—Black Adam...Center Stage: Turn It Up

"I'm asking you to do what I do. I'm asking you to look at all the junk and see the treasures [of darkness]."—Transformers: Age of Extinction [Isaiah 45:3]

“He scattered you for a season to gather for an eternal purpose a harvest unto Himself.”—Steven Furtick (“Then They Gathered”)

49 I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till **it** be accomplished! 51 Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you,

Nay; but rather DIVISION:” —Luke 12:49-51 [cf. Isaiah 50:11, Mark 9:49,

Jeremiah 20:9, 36:22, Hosea 7:6, Luke 24:32, Psalm 39:3]

Comet exploding above Egypt: *phys.org* (Terry Bakker)

Cf. “fire baptize”—Matthew 3:11, Luke 3:16 /

“pass through fire”—Exodus 14:24, Leviticus 18:21, Deuteronomy 18:10, 2 Kings 16:3, 17:17, 21:6, 23:10, 2 Chronicles 33:6, Isaiah 43:2, Jeremiah 32:35, Ezekiel 16:21, 20:26, 31, 23:37 [cf. Revelation 20:12-13, Mark 9:49]

“It’s falling apart and coming together at the same time...What I did must come undone, so that what I’m doing may emerge [a re-configuration].”—Sarah Jakes Roberts [1 Samuel 23 [cf. Isaiah 43:19, 42:9]]

- *The Art of War: Maneuvering* (by Sun Tzu): “Let your plans be **DARK** and impenetrable as night, and when you move, **FALL** like a thunderbolt.” [cf. Psalm 104:7, “At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they **hasted away**.” [Sun Tzu, “29. Military tactics are like unto water; for water in its natural course **runs away** from **high places** and **hastens** downwards.” (*Art of War: VI. Weak Points and Strong*)]]
- Proverbs 14:29, “He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.”
- Isaiah 5:18-19, “¹⁸ Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as **it** were with a cart rope: ¹⁹ That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see **it**: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know **it!**” [“It profits nothing to move quickly if you do not move wisely.”—*DOTA: Dragon’s Blood (B2:E4)*]
- Isaiah 60:22, “A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: **I the Lord will hasten it** in his time.” [cf. John 7:6, “Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.”]
- Jeremiah 1:12, “Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast well seen: for **I will hasten my word** to perform **it**.”
- *The Art of War: Attack by Stratagem* (by Sun Tzu) “(4) He will win who, prepared himself, **WAITS** to take the enemy unprepared.” [“Better quickly than not at all.”—*DOTA: Dragon’s Blood (B2:E4)*]
- Isaiah 52:12, “For **ye** shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the Lord will go **before** you; and the God of Israel will be your reward.” [“What makes your heart race and your spirit fly?”—*Twice In A Lifetime (Birds of Paradise)*]
- Isaiah 58:3-12, “³ Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours. ⁴ Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high. ⁵ Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his **head as a bulrush**, and to spread sackcloth [the “**fa-brick**” of time and space] and ashes [stars] under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the Lord? ⁶ Is not this the [“hold”] **fast** [Psalm 70, “**Make haste**, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O Lord...”] that I have chosen? to loose the **bands** of wickedness, to **undo** the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break **every** yoke? ⁷ Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are **cast out** to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou **cover** him [“Above all, love each other deeply, because love covers...” (1 Peter 4:8)]; and that thou **hide** not thyself from thine own flesh [cf. Isaiah 55:6, “Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:” Jeremiah 29:13-14, “And ye shall seek me, and find me...And I will be found of you, saith the Lord...” (Is **it** a GAME of “**Hide & Seek**”?)? ⁸ Then shall thy **light break forth as the morning**, and thine health shall **spring** forth **speedily**: and thy righteousness shall go **before** thee; the glory of the Lord shall be thy reward. ⁹ Then shalt thou call, and the Lord shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, **Here I am**. If thou take away **from the midst** of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity; ¹⁰ And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy **light rise in obscurity**, and thy **darkness be as the noon day** [cf. “Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will **cast** thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.” (Ezekiel 28:17)]: ¹¹ And the Lord shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not. ¹² And **they that shall be of thee** shall build the old waste places: thou shalt **raise UP the foundations** of many generations [cf. Isaiah 42:21]; and thou shalt be called, The **repairer of the breach** [cf. Ezekiel 22:30, “...stand in the gap”], The restorer of paths to **dwell in**.”

“The great day of the Lord is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, **even** the voice of the day of the Lord: the mighty man shall cry *there* bitterly.”—Zephaniah 1:14

[cf. “**wailing**” [imagery equivalent to “whaling”—i.e. “What city is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?” (Ezekiel 27:32). Imagery of “wailing [**whaling**] women” = imagery of **pregnant** women—i.e. like Jonah, the embryo is enclosed in a living thing bigger than itself for “a [“determined”] time”]: Esther 4:3, Jeremiah 9:10, 9:18-20, Ezekiel 7:11, 27:31-32, Amos 5:16-17, Micah 1:8, Matthew 13:42,47-50, Revelation 18:15,19]

“Aim at the sky,
to win or die!”

—Shang-Chi and the Legend of the Ten Rings

“The end of one life...is the beginning of another....Our universe is a constant exchange of energy. An infinite cycle of creation and destruction.”—Eternals

"NOTHING HAPPENS UNLESS YOU CHANGE. So change is NOT our ENEMY. It's our FRIEND."—Dr. Myles Munroe

"If life was fair..."

The OPPOSITION

...everyone would get along."

—Samaritan

"Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou **opposest thyself** against me."

—Job 30:21 [cf. Mark 3:24, "And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand." (It "bows" in favor.)]

"The most plausible explanation is that the colliding neutron stars merged to form a more massive neutron star. It's like smashing two Volkswagen Beetles together and getting a limousine. This new beast sprouted a powerful magnetic field, making it a unique class of object called a magnetar. The magnetar deposited energy into the ejected material, causing it to glow even more brightly in infrared light than predicted. (If a magnetar flew within 100,000 miles of Earth, its intense magnetic field would erase the data on every credit card on our planet!)"—HubbleSite.org (article: NASA'S HUBBLE SEES UNEXPLAINED BRIGHTNESS FROM COLOSSAL EXPLOSION)

Currently in America, there is great division among those who call themselves "Christian." The division "lies" among many lines—and "each" believe that they are the "one" in the "right." **BUT...**"where" you "lie" is purely a matter of PERSPECTIVE.

This is NOT the first time that "great" division lay within the "church." In the past, it led to a very bloody and heart-wrenching "error" of time—the American Civil War. During his second inauguration, Lincoln said these words:

"These moments of crisis are also potential moments of faith—a time when we either come together or fall apart. Nature always has a way of balancing itself. The only question is: what part will we play?"—Godzilla: King of the Monsters

Fellow Countrymen

At this second appearing to take the oath of the presidential office, there is less occasion for an extended address than there was at the first. Then a statement, somewhat in detail, of a course to be pursued, seemed fitting and proper. Now, at the expiration of four years, during which public declarations have been constantly called forth on every point and phase of the **great contest** which still absorbs the attention, and engrosses the energies of the nation, little that is new could be presented. The progress of our arms, upon which all else chiefly depends, is as well known to the public as to myself; and it is, I trust, reasonably satisfactory and encouraging to all. **With high hope for the future**, no prediction in regard to it is ventured. *"And what you thought you came for / Is only a shell, a husk of meaning / From which the purpose breaks only when it is fulfilled / If at all."—T.S. Eliot*

On the occasion corresponding to this four years ago, all thoughts were anxiously directed to an impending civil-war. All dreaded it -- all sought to avert it. While the inaugural address was being delivered from this place, devoted altogether to saving the Union without war, insurgent agents were in the city seeking to destroy it without war -- seeking to dissolve the Union, and divide effects, by negotiation. Both parties deprecated war; but one of them would make war rather than let the nation survive; and the other would accept war rather than let it perish. And the war came. *"The battle...the real battle will be between Christianity and the Kingdom [of God]."—Dr. Myles Munroe*

*"Art thou for us, or for our adversaries? And he said, **Nay**; but as captain of the host of the Lord am I now come."—Joshua 5:13-14*

One eighth of the whole population were colored slaves, not distributed generally over the Union, but localized in the Southern half part of it. These slaves constituted a **peculiar and powerful** interest. All knew that this interest was, somehow, the cause of the war. To strengthen, perpetuate, and extend this interest was the object for which the insurgents would rend the Union, even by war; while the government claimed no right to do more than to restrict the territorial enlargement of it. Neither party expected for the war, the magnitude, or the duration, which it has already attained. Neither anticipated that the cause of the conflict might cease with, or even before, the conflict itself should cease. Each looked for an easier triumph, and a result less fundamental and astounding. **Both read the same Bible, and pray to the same God; and each invokes His aid against the other.** It may seem strange that any men should dare to ask a just God's assistance in wringing their bread from the sweat of other men's faces; but let us judge not that we be not judged. **The prayers of both could not be answered;** that of neither has been answered fully. **The Almighty has His own purposes.** "Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!" If we shall suppose that American Slavery is one of those offences which, in the providence of God, must needs come, but which, having continued through His appointed time, He now wills to remove, and that He gives to both North and South, this terrible war, as the woe due to those by whom the offence came, shall we discern therein any departure from those divine attributes which the believers in a Living God always ascribe to Him? Fondly do we hope -- fervently do we pray -- that this mighty scourge of war may speedily pass away. Yet, if God wills that it continue, until all the wealth piled by the bond-man's two hundred and fifty years of unrequited toil shall be sunk, and until every drop of blood drawn with the lash, shall be paid by another drawn with the sword, as was said ~~four~~ three thousand years ago, so still it must be said "the judgments of the Lord, are true and righteous altogether"

Evil triumphs by preying on the "good intentions" of those who would most vehemently oppose it.

["Who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant?"—Isaiah 42:19, "And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the Lord have deceived that prophet"—Ezekiel 14:9]

With malice toward none; with charity for all; with firmness in the right, **as God gives us to see the right**, let us strive on to finish the work we are in; to bind up the nation's wounds; to care for him who shall have borne the battle, and for his widow, and his orphan -- ~~to achieve and cherish a lasting peace among ourselves and with the world.~~ to do all which may achieve and cherish a just, and a lasting peace, among ourselves, and with the world. all nations

*"By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have **LOVE** one to another."— John 13:35*

"First rule of combat...Never take your eyes off the enemy."

"You played a very dangerous GAME."

"CHANGE always is."

A. Lincoln

April 10, 1865

<https://www.ourdocuments.gov/doc.php?flash=false&doc=38&page=transcript>

"Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend."—Proverbs 27:17 (cf. Genesis 50:20)

[cf. Galatians 2:6, "...for they who seemed to be somewhat **in conference added nothing to me;**"]

♪ There's no weapon stronger than Your love ♪

"The weapon is a mighty force...With one exception. One slight imperfection. The imperfection every weapon has. **Its user.**"—Green Lantern: Emerald Knights



"You don't truly know someone until you fight them."—The Matrix Reloaded

"Love? This isn't love. Do you know why Good always wins? Because we fight for each other, and we care for each other. That is what Good's love is. Evil only fights for itself. And that is the furthest thing from love on Earth."—The School for Good and Evil

“The **KINGDOM** is a **PERSON** first, then it is lived out in [“His”] administration.”—Dr. Myles Munroe

“When we say, ‘All things work together for the good,’ what we mean when we quote Romans 8:28 out of context, because Romans 8:28 is connected and conjoined incidentally to Romans 8:29, which says, ‘according to His purpose’; so what it means by ‘good’ is it’s going to fulfill **His purpose**, **NOT my preference**.”
—Steven Furtick (sermon: “Make Room for the New”)

Matthew 20 (KJV)

¹ For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out **early in the morning** to hire labourers into his vineyard. ² And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. ³ And he went out about the **third hour**, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace, ⁴ And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and **WHATSOEVER IS RIGHT** I will give you. And they went their way. ⁵ Again he went out about the **sixth and ninth hour** [as though the two were “one”], and did likewise. ⁶ And about the **eleventh hour** he went out, and found others **standing idle**, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here **all the day** idle? ⁷ They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and **WHATSOEVER IS RIGHT**, that shall ye receive. ⁸ So when **even** was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. ⁹ And when they came that were hired about the **eleventh hour**, they received every man a penny. ¹⁰ But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny. ¹¹ And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house, ¹² Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and **THOU HAST MADE THEM EQUAL UNTO US**, which have borne the burden and heat of the day [Cf. 2 Corinthians 8:14, “that there may be equality” and Exodus 16:18, “he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack”]. ¹³ But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? ¹⁴ Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, **even** as unto thee. ¹⁵ Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? ¹⁶ So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen. ¹⁷ And Jesus going up to Jerusalem **took the twelve** disciples apart in the way, and said unto them, ¹⁸ Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death, ¹⁹ And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the **third day** he shall rise again. ²⁰ Then came to him the mother of Zebedee’s children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a **certain** thing of him. ²¹ And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my **two** sons may sit, the **one** on thy right hand, and the **other** on the left, in thy kingdom. ²² But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. ²³ And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father. ²⁴ And when the **ten** heard it, they **were MOVED** with indignation against the **two** brethren. ²⁵ But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion OVER them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. ²⁶ But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; ²⁷ And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: ²⁸ **Even** as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. [Galatians 4:1-5, “¹ Now I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; ² But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father. ³ Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world: ⁴ But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, ⁵ To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons [“daughters” given full rights as “sons”—Joshua 17:2-6].” Acts 6:2, “Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, **It is not reason** that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.” Ecclesiastes 10:5-9, “⁵ There is an **evil** which I have seen under the sun, as an **error which proceedeth from the ruler** [“Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults.”—Psalm 19:12]: ⁶ Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place. ⁷ I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth. ⁸ He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him. ⁹ Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.”] ²⁹ And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. ³⁰ And, behold, **two** blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, “O” Lord, thou son of David. ³¹ And the multitude rebuked them, because they should **hold** their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David. ³² And Jesus stood still [cf. “stand still”: Exodus 14:13, Numbers 9:8, Joshua 3:8, 10:12, 1 Samuel 9:27, 12:7, 14:9, 2 Chronicles 18:30, 20:17, Job 37:14, Psalm 4:4, Jeremiah 51:50, Zechariah 11:16, Acts 8:38], and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you? ³³ They say unto him, Lord, **that our EYES may be OPENED**. ³⁴ So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

“Our definitions of love are not a constant. They are always taking different shapes, growing and evolving. Sometimes they are fragmented, in pieces. Sometimes they require assembly. But they are always a living breathing thing. Our definitions may be settled but they are never hardened cement. Because with every new collision comes new highs, edges and cracks, and revelations. And through these revelations, about ourselves, others, and what we thought love was, we begin to reshape our definitions.

I think that’s the beauty of love. There is no one size fits all. Or standard. Love is limitless and ever changing, so it doesn’t define well....We must hold on to our definitions but leave room for the unknown, the new, magic. It’s in this space that we stretch our hearts, learn, grow, and continually redefine love. We have to. Because the day our definitions of love stop changing, we will stop loving.”
—John Kim LMFT (Psychology Today)

“I don’t need eyes. There’s more of you to see in any number I’ve seen or known or heard in my whole existence. And you don’t need eyes for that.”—Solos

“To everyone using their power to empower others...Search on.”
—Google

“Laws are not created to accommodate a vice. They are created to stop them or define them—whether they are right or wrong, good or bad, healthy or destructive.

A **LAW** brings **DEFINITION**.”

—Dr. Myles Munroe (sermon: “*Life Is Not A Game*”) [cf. Romans 7]

I have discovered, after working for three “Christian” ministries, that, in the absence of “sinners,” Christians do not behave like Christians. Dr. Myles Munroe was correct in his statement that “law brings definition.” Sinners and “nonsinners” stand at opposing ends of the same spectrum. Like the Möbius “band” before “attachment.” But as I stated, in the absence of “sinners,” I didn’t see any difference between those “dreadful” sinners and the “saints” who condemned them. Without the “presence” of those “sinners” (the “necessary food” (Job 23:12)—cf. Ezekiel 4), the “Christians” seemed to not remember what a “Christian” is supposed to be.

Light is more effective in the presence of darkness.

“Ye have not gone up **into the gaps**, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the day of the Lord.” — Ezekiel 13:5

[“day of the Lord”—cf. Isaiah 2:12, 13:6,9, Jeremiah 46:10, Ezekiel 13:5, 30:3, Joel 1:15, 2:1,11,31, 3:14, Amos 5:18,20, Obadiah 1:15, Zephaniah 1:7,14, 14:1, Malachi 4:5, Acts 2:20, 1 Corinthians 5:5, 2 Corinthians 1:14, 1 Thessalonians 5:2, 2 Peter 3:10]

I have a friend (somewhat “estranged” right now), though never behaving as a “sinner,” behaved in a less than “Jesus” like manner towards me because I could see “good” in what she saw as “evil.” I could see a “bright” light shining in the midst of what she saw as “total” darkness. Allow me to explain:

She was telling me about a certain “weakness” that she could see in someone we both know. She saw a “rebellious” stubbornness. To her mind, it was a “thing” to be purged of. But I remembered when not long ago, we were all going through a very “trying” time with multiple crises taking place all at the same time. I recalled how that person’s “flaw” was the one thing that got us all through it with “grace.” I remember leaning heavily upon that “thing” that my friend now believes needs to be “purged” from existence.

“And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my **strength is made perfect in weakness**. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the **power** of Christ may rest upon me. That is why, for Christ’s sake, I delight in weaknesses,...**For when I am weak, then I am strong**.”—2 Corinthians 12:9-10 [cf. Joel 3:10, 1 Corinthians 15:43]

In my years of working with children, I have repeatedly observed that “individual” flaws or weaknesses tend to be the greatest strengths to a group as a “whole.” Each child’s flaw combined with other children’s flaws tends to make the group “strong” (as a whole). Stronger than it would be if **only** using their “strengths.” Again, allow me to ramble and explain.

I first discovered this when I was working with some teenagers. A particular one was always sedate and annoyed by one that was always animated and energetic. Needless to say, they didn’t get along. BUT.... But... They were both friends with a third teenager who was “stationed” in the “medium”—an “enabler.” She could handle both the energy of the second and the lack of enthusiasm of the first. When we were together as a group, she was able to keep the peace between them—while the first and second each contributed their “flaws” in “useful” ways. The exuberance of the second child kept our time together from getting boring and lackluster (which for teenagers is of utmost importance—if you want to get something done). The calmness of the first kept us on point, allowing us to accomplish our tasks. The result was “productive” time well spent “together.” [We had three “players” in this scenario—the first who wanted to go slow when met with a turn [the negative (-) side OR “past”], the second who wanted to race towards every curve [the positive (+) side OR “future”], and the one in the middle who “maintained” the relationship between the two opposing forces [the (magnetic) “band” OR “present”]. The second made sure we got “there” on time, the first steadied the course so that we didn’t stray off course while trying to turn, and the middle made sure we “all” got there “together” [a “finished” Möbius strip]. [cf. 1 Samuel 23:26, “And Saul went on this side...David and his men on that side of the mountain...”].]

It is our FLAWS that make us “individuals”—distinct, “one from another.” We are each an “anomaly.” Strong because of our imperfections. [cf. Exodus 36:22, Esther 1:7, Daniel 7:3, Matthew 25:32, James 5:16] 🎵 What makes you different makes you beautiful 🎵

“The Lord **watch BETWEEN** me and thee, when we are “**ab-SENT**” one from another.” —Genesis 31:49 (cf. Genesis 31, Nehemiah 4:7-23 [esp. verse 19], Ecclesiastes 4:12, “threefold cord...not quickly broken”)

[“And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and **stand in the gap** before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found **NONE**.....And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore **mine own arm** brought salvation **un**to me; and my fury [a “flaw”!], it upheld me.”—Ezekiel 22:30, Isaiah 63:5]

How do you kill "time"?

All those who "asked" to be "born," please raise your hand.

"The best way to get rid of it, is to add more of it, believe it or not."—Colour Confidential

"Many thought we were at war with the [Germans]..."

What T-I-M-E (e-m-i-t) is it?

"...We were at war with the clock." —The Imitation Game

1 Chronicles 12:32, "And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had **understanding of the times**, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were **at their commandment**."

"He held his first construct....A new path to victory....What was once a unique innovation became the way for all. The way of 'will.'" —Green Lantern: Emerald Knights

Job 26:7, "He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon NOTHING."

Jeremiah 51:12, "Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Baby-loan."

10:00-12:00 = the "GRACE" period of the Baby-"loan" (a time marked from "It is finished" [John 19:28-30, "tetelestai"] until the present) Cf. the "Solomon Concept" (Charles Capps)

Issachar (8 letters)

6+6+4+5+3+8+3+5+8+7+6+8 = 69 (Deuteronomy 6:4) + ONE = 70

"[This] is an ideal...You don't save it by ignoring what it stands for." —Green Lantern: First Flight

"So we're back to the earth lease period, which God gave mankind a lease on this planet. I'll tell you one thing, the earth lease is about to expire after 6,000 years of determined time. And remember, not our time, God's determined time. And when that 6,000 years is ended, then there's going to be a major change on this planet...It's going to be changed for the good." —Charles Capps ("The Solomon Concept")

"In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths."

—Proverbs 3:6 [Job 23:10, Psalm 17:3, Isaiah 58:12, "...paths to dwell in"]

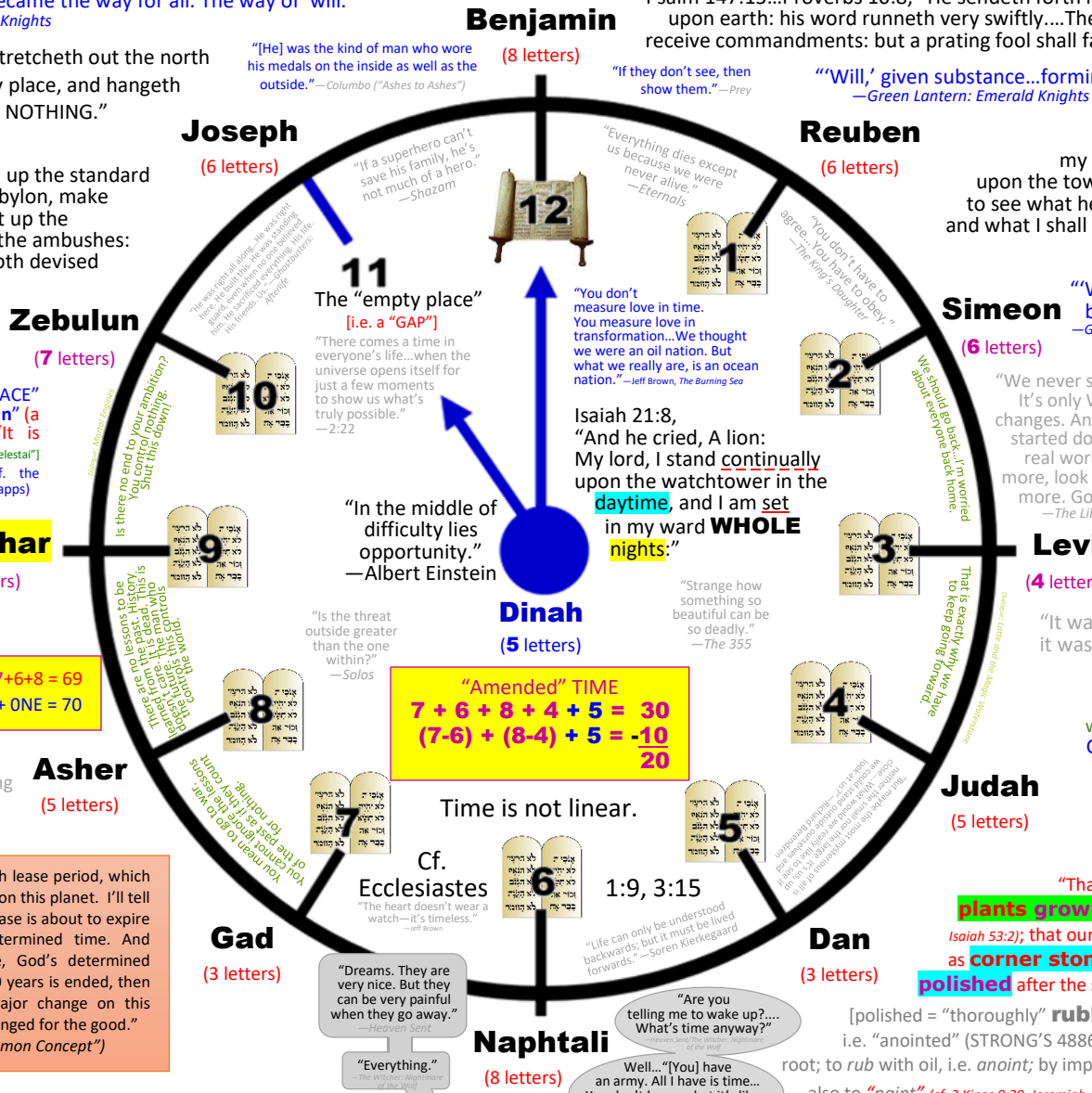
Rachel = The "A Line"

Leah = The "L" ["she cargo" (i.e. Chic-ago)]

Dinah = a "street" ["I am become a fool in glorying; **ye have compelled me**: for I ought to have been commended of you: for **in nothing** am I **behind** the very chiefest apostles, though I **be nothing**."—2 Corinthians 12:11 (cf. Genesis 34 (cf. verses 13, 25-31 with Psalm 55:11), 1 Cor. 7:19, Ruth 3:18)]

Bilhah & Zilpah = a sub-way

"You lose your sense of time in the dark." —Underwater



Psalms 147:15...Proverbs 10:8, "He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly....The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall." (cf. Micah 1:13)

"Will," given substance...forming." —Green Lantern: Emerald Knights

Habakkuk 2:1, "I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved."

"Will" is the first cause behind any action." —Green Lantern: Emerald Knights [2 Peter 3:9 KJV]

"We never stop learning...Never. It's only WHERE we learn that changes. And it's about time you started doing it in the big, bad, real world...Sink or swim...No more, look ahead. That way. No more. Good luck. Off you go." —The Librarian: Quest for the Spear

Isaiah 21:8, "And he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward **WHOLE** nights."

"Strange how something so beautiful can be so deadly." —The 355

"In the middle of difficulty lies opportunity." —Albert Einstein

"Is the threat outside greater than the one within?" —Solos

Time is not linear.

Cf. Ecclesiastes 1:9, 3:15

"Dreams. They are very nice. But they can be very painful when they go away." —Harrison Ford

"Everything."

"Are you telling me to wake up?... What's time anyway?"

Well...[You] have an army. All I have is time... You don't know what it's like... to be trapped inside your own head."

"My problem is me." —L League of Super-Pets

"You're good. You're just finally being real with yourself." —L League of Super-Pets

"To dwell in the past is to lose one's path."

"You're here for a reason. Maybe you don't see the connections yet. But just because you don't see them doesn't mean they're not there....Too many people make it their sole purpose in life to fit into the world around them. This is a mistake. It's your path... Sometimes, you'll stumble. Sometimes, you'll fall. But no matter how lost you feel, if you stay true to yourself, the path will always find you again."

"But once I realized the problem was not you, but within me, I found inner peace, and was able to harness the flow of the universe." —Kung Fu Panda 2

Male (man) = seen/scene = "natural"

Female (woman) = un~~seen~~ = "spiritual"

"...Into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, **GO** your ways **out** into the streets of the same.....I am the door: by me if any man enter **in**, he shall be saved, and shall **GO in and out** ["through"], and find pasture."

—Luke 10:10, John 10:9 [cf. Luke 10:6, Proverbs 29:17, i.e. Luke 19:1 [Compare Psalm 15:1-4, "dwell"]]

"For the first time...look ahead, I see nothing. And...it's...BEAUTIFUL." —Black Adam

♪ I am not a stranger to the dark / Hide away, they say / 'Cause we don't want your broken parts / I've learned to be ashamed of all my scars / Run away, they say / No one'll love you as you are / But I won't let them break me down to dust / I know that there's a place for us / For we are glorious / ... / Look out 'cause here I come / And I'm marching on to the beat I drum / I'm not scared to be seen / I make no apologies, this is me ♪

Proverbs 7:6-12, “⁶ For at the window of my house I looked through my casement, ⁷ And beheld among the simple ones [mercury to mars], I discerned among the youths [Jupiter and beyond], a young man void of understanding [“Sol”], ⁸ Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house, ⁹ In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night: ¹⁰ And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart. ¹¹ (She is loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house: ¹² Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)”

“The chi pervades the universe and all living things. We are all born with it. But only the most true will connect deeply to his chi and become a great warrior. Tranquil as a forest but on fire within.” —Mulan

Zechariah 9:8, “And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.”

“In business school, I learned that all organizations emote a culture and reflect a self-image that is generally outside the awareness of its people....There is a vast difference between excellence and perfection...The truth is that the culture of any organization is defined by what fills the spaces between its people.” —Dr. Mike Rakes

“And I sought for a man among them, that should “make up” the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.” —Ezekiel 22:30
 “Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice? She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.” —Proverbs 8:2 [“she” = “the elect lady and her children” (2 John 1:1)—i.e. see periodical table]

♪ You're the keeper, protector / It is You that holds us together / When everything else fails us / It is You that holds us together ♪

♪ Stay / I don't want you to leave / I'm nothing without you / You are all I need / And I want MORE ♪
 —Moose
 “One of us had to get burned, so he could light the way for the other.”
 —Moose
 Lamentations 3:22
 ♪ Stay / I don't want you to go / Cause my heart is burning / In Your presence Lord / And I want MORE ♪

“The old man's gonna knock on the sky. Listen to the sound.” —Tron: Legacy

“My grandmother used to say a person shouldn't call out unless they want an answer.” —Stephen King

“Consider what a great forest is set on fire by a small spark.” —James 3:5(NIV)

“Dust in the air suspended / Marks the place where a story ended.” —T.S. Eliot

“There'll be a payment due, and it's the ship and all aboard who'll suffer the cost.” —The Sea Beast

“It was born in pain, but it was born on purpose...I used to want to save the world. To end war and bring peace to mankind. But then I glimpsed the darkness that lives within their light and learned that inside every one of them, there will always be both. A choice each must make for themselves: Something no hero will ever defeat. And now I know that only love can truly save the world. So I stay, I fight, and I give for the world I know can be.” —Steven Furtick...Wonder Woman

STELLAR LIFE CYCLE
 “If you want a stairway to Heaven, you don't call a priest, you call a carpenter...[But] Faith is taking the first step when you can't see the staircase....Sometimes, faith is a stairwell.” —Warrior Nun, Convergence

“The worst thing though is that there is no ending...and lack of any kind of closure....Many “leaves,” one tree....We're all individuals, but we're still connected. It's what we live by.” —Solis review (imdb.com), Epic

“What had brought color and joy, could also bring darkness and destruction....You have the power to be the destroyer of this world. But you can also be its savior....Just be careful. The kind of justice you dish out can darken your soul. ([But...]) It's his darkness that lets him do what heroes like you cannot.” —Kung Fu Panda 2, Black Adam

John 5:24, “Very truly I tell you, whoever hears my word and believes him who sent me has eternal life and will not be judged but has crossed over from death to life.”
 Imagery of the phoenix rising from the ashes. (1 John 3:14, 2 Corinthians 4:11, Romans 6:13, Revelation 2:10, Jeremiah 8:3)

The “Phōs”-rest (The “Fourst”)

“Be prepared. Just when you think you found your way, life will throw you onto a new path.” —Frozen 2

“You call us ‘dragons,’ but we call ourselves ‘those born from ashes.’” —I Am Dragon

“He who moves first controls the enemy.” —Mulan

“Always remember: your fans see your glory; they don't see your ashes....Everything amazing that ever happened to you, was built on ashes....It was built on the ashes, and they don't see the ashes.” —T.D. Jakes
 [cf. Isaiah 61:3: “beauty for ashes,” Psalm 103:4: “redeemeth thy life from destruction”]

“She had a whole life on this planet... All of us have. Except for you.” —Lightyear

“If you don't make a choice, the choice makes you.” —Ghost Rider

“The light of the body is the eye:...Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.” —Luke 11:34-35

“We all go to dark places...But you can't spend the rest of your life stuck in your own head...Get out of your head!” —DC League of Super-Pets

Stellar Life Cycle: Wikipedia.org (T.N. Bailey)

Planetary system: UniverseToday.com



“I had to make you lose faith in me so that you could learn to have faith in yourself.” —The Angry Birds Movie

Job 23:10, “But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come fourth as gold.”
 [NOT “pure” gold!]

2	4 th
1	3

Zechariah 13:9, “And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.” [cf. Deuteronomy 4:24 & Hebrews 12:29 / Mark 9:49, “salted with fire” / Lamentations 3:22, “Lord's mercies that we are not consumed” / 2 Peter 3:9, “The Lord...not willing that any should perish”]

1 Peter 1:7, “That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:”

Revelation 3:18, “I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.”

“Nothing good is born from lies, and greatness is not what you think.” —Wonder Woman 1984

“The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, **make straight** in the desert **a highway** for our God. Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain: And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken *it*.”—Isaiah 40:3-5

“You can’t back down. You gotta keep **it** moving.” — *icaneventheodds.com*

Micah 2:7-13, “⁷ “O” thou that art named the “house of Jacob”, is the spirit of the Lord **straitened** [**y-axis**, tightly coiled gives the appearance of being “straight”—i.e. the “stripe” on His back that caused the breaking forth of children (cf. “stripe[s],” Hosea 13:13)]? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh uprightly [**x-axis**]? ⁸ Even of late **my** people is **risen up** as an enemy [Job 30:21, “Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest [why “-est” and NOT “-eth” ending?] thyself against me.” Compare: Micah 4]: ye pull off the robe [a “cloak”] with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war [cf. Luke 10:30, “And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him **half** dead.”]. ⁹ The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses [Ezekiel 13:18, “And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the women that sew pillows [“**cushions**”] to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that come unto you?”]; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever. ¹⁰ Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction. ¹¹ If a man **walking in the spirit** [“**random walk**” of the “stickman”] and falsehood do lie [“**nothing but leaves**”—cf. Matthew 21:19, Mark 11:13], saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people [Isaiah 28:7, “But they also have **erred** through wine, and through strong drink **are out of the way**; the priest and the prophet have **erred** through strong drink, they are **swallowed up** of wine, they are **out of the way** through strong drink; they **err in vision**, they **stumble in judgment**.”]. ¹² I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men. ¹³ The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by **it**: and their king shall pass before them, and the Lord on the head of them [cf. Isaiah 52:12, “For ye shall **NOT** go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the Lord will go before you; and the God of Israel will be your reward.” 2 Peter 3:9, “The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that **all** should come to **repentance**.” [“repentance.” STRONG’S 3341. “from 3340 [...to think differently or afterwards, i.e. reconsider...],...compunction...reformation...reversal (of [another’s] decision).”] Psalm 107:7, “And he led them fourth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.”].”

“Knowledge was their treasure.” —Indiana Jones and the Kingdom of the Crystal Skull

cf. Mark 8:24, 11:13, Matthew 21:19

Proverbs 10:8-18, “⁸ The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall. ⁹ **He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.** ¹⁰ He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow [cf. Acts 17:30]: but a prating fool shall fall. ¹¹ The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked. ¹² Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins. ¹³ In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding [Isaiah 1:4, “Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are **corrupters**: they have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away **backward**.”]. ¹⁴ **Wise men lay UP knowledge** [i.e. the “inheritance” for the NEXT GENERATION! Prov. 2:7, “He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.” Prov. 13:22, “A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children’s children [cf. Romans 11:33, “O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God!”]: and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.” Judges 2:10-11, “And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the Lord, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and served Baalim.” Psalm 78:5-8, “⁵ For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children: ⁶ **That the generation to come might know them, even the children which SHOULD be born** [“children which should be born” = the spiritually “dead”—i.e. embryos [“secret things”] in the “secret place” (cf. Deuteronomy 29:29, Psalm 91:1, Job 20:26)]; who should arise and declare them to their children: ⁷ That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments: ⁸ And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.”]: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction. ¹⁵ The rich man’s wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty [“p-over-t-y” is the equation of “limitation”]. ¹⁶ The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin. ¹⁷ He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth. ¹⁸ He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

“Just think about it. We have it all. Yet we have nothing.”

—Megamind

...He must increase, but I must decrease.

John 3:30

“2. Therefore the clever combatant imposes his will on the enemy, but does not allow the enemy’s will to be imposed on him. 3. By holding out advantages to him, he can cause the enemy to approach of his own accord [ie. 31a]; or, by inflicting damage, he can make it impossible for the enemy to draw near....10. You may advance and be absolutely **irresistible**, if you make for the enemy’s weak points; you may retire and be safe from pursuit if your movements are **more rapid** than those of the enemy.”—Sun Tzu (*The Art of War: Weak Points and Strong*)

...This is the way; walk in **it**.
Isaiah 30:21

“All of creation is built on partnership and connections...If a man does not embrace his past, he has no future.”
T.D. Jakes...*The Mummy Returns*

“This is a chance for you to write your own story. To find a better life for you and your friends.”
The Bad Guys

“Forget what’s proper and do what’s right.”
The King’s Speech

“Mankind...this great duality within them, their continual struggle between dark and light...how unpredictable the victor can be.”—*Harlock: Space Pirate*

...-1-1-1-1 0 1+1+1+1+... I’m unstoppable [To Day]

And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And **being turned**, I **saw** SEVEN golden candlesticks;
Revelation 1:12

“One change always leaves the way open for the establishment of others.”
—Niccolo Machiavelli

“A digital frontier to reshape the human condition...Our world is a cage no more...The key to the next frontier is finally in our possession.”—*Tron: Legacy*

“One crew. One destiny.”
—*Battle: Freestyle*

“4. That the impact of your army may be like a grindstone dashed against an egg—this is effected by the science of weak points and strong. 5. In all fighting, the direct method may be used for **joining** battle, but indirect methods will be **needed** in order to secure victory.”
—Sun Tzu (*The Art of War: Energy*)

“A world where **EVERY** path is **UNIQUE**.”
—*Spectrum*

“But in our human lives, there is no one true past. No one true story.”—*Echoes*

"I could not help but notice the stir at her arrival...What is that?"

"An unbridled force of nature given flesh."

"We call it nightmare fuel."

"Behold, the Lord maketh the earth empty, and maketh **it** waste, and turneth **it** upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof....Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made **it**, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed **it**, He had no understanding?"

—Isaiah 24:1, Isaiah 29:16 (cf. 2 Kings 21:13, Psalm 146:9, Acts 17:6)

"The length of a relationship will never determine the depth of its love....Love makes no sense. It's irrational. It doesn't follow any rules." —Alex (puckermob.com)
"It is time for thee, Lord, to work: for they have made void thy law."
—Psalm 119:126

Cf. 2 Corinthians 5:17, "Therefore if any man be **in** Christ, he is a new creature:..."

"They thought they were getting a martyr. Instead, they got a miracle."
—Black Adam

"When we have the courage to walk into our s-tory, we get to write the ending."
—Brené Brown

"What the heart cares about is resonance. Resonance that opens it, resonance that enlivens it, resonance that calls it home. And when it finds it, the transformation begins..." —Jeff Brown

"Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without, make that which is within also?"
—Luke 11:20

♪ Real story's all around you /
Even now it surrounds you ♪

"God calls it 'good' when it serves its purpose."
—Steven Furtick (Proverbs 16:4, "...even the wicked")

"O" is "crucified" between 2 thieves
[cf. Matthew 27:38, Mark 15:27, Luke 23:39-43, John 19:18]:
x = **comer** [the "penitent" (Luke 23:40-43)]
y = **"overcomer"**

Cf. Jeremiah 31:22 "compass"/
Revelation 12:11,
Romans 5:10, Job 1

"I can of mine own self do nothing..."
—John 5:30

"I used to think about death...I'd be scared...But...when I had death right in front of me, I accepted it."
—Corbin

"But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the **pillar and ground** of the **TRUTH**."
— 1 Timothy 3:15 (cf. 2 John)

"Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to **thy place**, and **abide with the king**: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile. Whereas thou **camest but yesterday**, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and **take back** thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee."
—2 Samuel 15:19-20

"As the Lord liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely **in what place my lord the king shall be**, whether in death or life, **even** there also will thy servant be."
—2 Samuel 15:21

"Friendships that are won by awards, and not by greatness and nobility of soul, although deserved, yet are not real, and cannot be depended upon in time of adversity."
—Niccolo Machiavelli

Matthew 11 (KJV)

Blinding of Israel to bring salvation to the gentiles. Blinding of Church to bring salvation to the world.
Small scale Large scale

1 And **it** came to pass, when Jesus had made an **end of commanding his twelve** disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities. 2 Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent **two** of his disciples, 3 And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? 4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: 5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. 6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me. 7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? 8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses. 9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and **more than** a prophet [cf. Matthew 5:37]. 10 For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send **my messenger** before thy face, which shall **prepare thy way** before thee. 11 Verily I say unto you, **Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater** than John the Baptist: **notwithstanding** he that is **least** in the kingdom of heaven **is greater** than he. 12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. 13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. 14 And if ye will receive **it**, this is Elias, which was for to come. 15 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. 16 But whereunto shall I liken this generation? **It** is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows, 17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented. 18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil. 19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children. 20 Then began he to **upbraid** the cities wherein **most** of his mighty works were done, because they repented not: 21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Beth-said-a! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. 22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you. 23 And thou, Capernaum, which art **exalted unto heaven**, shalt be **brought down** to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, **it** would have remained until this day. 24 But I say unto you, That **it** shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee. 25 At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, "O" Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes [spiritually unborn]. 26 **Even** so, Father: for so **it** seemed good in thy sight. 27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. 28 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest **unto** your souls. 30 For my yoke is easy, and my **burden is "light"** [cf. Matthew 20:11-12, "11 And when they had received **it**, they murmured against the goodman of the house, 12 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast **made them equal** unto us, which have **borne the burden and heat of the "day"**." "It was born[e] in pain, but **it** was born[e] on purpose."—Steven Furtick].

"UNused" math is an **ANCIENT** "way" of thinking!

"The undoing is the beginning."
—Sarah Jakes Roberts

i.e. (-1-1-1-1-10⁺¹⁺¹⁺¹⁺¹) = the "whole" FAMILY of God (Ps. 82:6, "I have said, Ye are gods; and **ALL** of you are children of the most High." [cf. Hos.1:10, Rom.9:26, Acts 17:28-29])
= the "mountain" of the Lord [or, "fear of Isaac" (Genesis 31)] (Eph. 5:26—"washing of water by the word" turns the mountain into a molehill [cf. John 15:3] with "chips off the old block" [i.e. "fragments" of the "Rock of Ages"—i.e. "sand" [cf. Isaiah 26:4(CJB) /Genesis 22:17, 32:12, Psalm 139:17-18]])

Some references for “rest”:

“This is not a normal time.”

—Steven Furtick

“It ought to be remembered that there is nothing more difficult to take in hand, more perilous to conduct, or more uncertain in its success, than to take the lead in the introduction of a new order of things.”
—Niccolò Machiavelli

Ruth 3:18, “Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.”

Job 3:18, “There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the oppressor.” [The “struggle” is necessary. That’s how iron gets sharpened—i.e. “with much tribulation [i.e. “friction”].” (cf. Acts 14:22) “Time under tension is the formula for growth.”—Steven Furtick (“Make Room For The New”)]

Job 17:16, “They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is in the dust.”

Psalm 132:8, 13-18, “⁸ Arise, O Lord, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength....¹³ For the Lord hath chosen Zion; he hath desired it for his habitation. ¹⁴ **This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.** ¹⁵ I will abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread. ¹⁶ I will also clothe her priests with salvation: and her saints shall shout aloud for joy. ¹⁷ There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed. ¹⁸ His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.” [cf. Isaiah 18:4, “For so the Lord said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.” Isaiah 66:1, “Thus saith the Lord, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?” Job 17:13, “If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.” Hosea 5:15, “I will go and return to **my place** [i.e. the original “place” of the Ancient of Days (who is the Contain-er of all things) which simply means that He will “be” **Himself**—the One who desires that “none” perish (“The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that **ALL** should **COME** to repentance...For God so **LOVED** the world, that he gave...”—2 Peter 3:9, John 3:16)], till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.” 2 Chronicles 6:1, “Then said Solomon, **The Lord hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness** [i.e. the “ROOT of David”—cf. Revelation 5:5, 22:16].” Exodus 20:21, “And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the **thick darkness** where God was.” Zephaniah 3:17, “The Lord thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; **he will rest in his love**, he will joy over thee with singing.” Joel 2:1-2, “¹ Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for **the day of the Lord** cometh, for it is nigh at hand; ² **a day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness**, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after **it**, even to the years of many generations.” (cf. Job 2:1-10) 2 Samuel 22:10-12, “¹⁰ He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet. ¹¹ And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind. ¹² And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.” Job 38:1-2, “¹ Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said, ² **Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?**” COMPARE: “walk in the light”—Daniel 2:22, “He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is **in the darkness** [“The Lord hath said that he would dwell **in** the thick darkness” (of His mind)], and the light dwelleth **with** [NOT “in”] him.” Cf. Isaiah 9:2, “The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that **dwell** in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.” Psalm 143:3, “...he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead [2 Corinthians 5:14, “if one died for all, then were all dead.”; Galatians 2:20, “I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.”]” Colossians 1:27, “To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this **mystery** among the Gentiles; which is **Christ in you, the hope of glory.**” “For THAT day, we’re gonna need a deeper word.”—Solos

Zechariah 9:1, “The burden of the word of the Lord in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall be the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the Lord.”

Ecclesiastes 6:1-6, “¹ There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men: ² A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease. ³ If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also that he have no burial; I say, that an untimely birth is better than he. ⁴ **For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.** ⁵ **Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more rest than the other.** ⁶ Yea, though he live a thousand years **twice told**, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?”

Isaiah 51:4, “Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my **judgment to rest for a light** of the people.”

Jeremiah 31:2, “**Thus saith the Lord**, **The people** which were left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; even Israel, **when I went to CAUSE him to rest.**”

Genesis 2:2-3, “And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified **it**: because “**that in it**” [cf. Exodus 3:14, “I AM THAT I AM” & Matthew 1:23, “Immanuel [“Ym Man, you B”]...“God with us.”] **he** had rested from all his work which **God** created and made [NOTE: the placement of the noun/pronoun of this clause—“proper” wording would place them in reverse order. This ordering makes it seem as though “he” and “God” are two separate entities.]” (cf. Hebrews 4:4-5, “⁴ For he spake in a **certain place** of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works. ⁵ And in **this place** again, If they shall enter into my rest.”) (We are figments of FāthEr’s imagination—as real to Him as He is to Himself! [cf. Acts 17:28/Romans 4:17/Ecclesiastes 4:8])

Zechariah 1:11, “And they answered the angel of the Lord that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.” [“sit”—cf. Psalm 1:1, “...sitteth in the seat of the scornful,” & Cassiopeia, the “seated” woman]

Deuteronomy 28:65, “And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot [singular = a crippled nation] have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a **trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind.**”

2 Corinthians 7:5, “For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within were fears.”

Work = believe

John 6:29, “This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”

Hebrews 11:6, “But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.”

If God stopped believing in you, you would cease to exist.

“...If any man enter in...and shall **go in and out**, and find pasture.”—John 10:9

“...But now the Promised Land has a problem. It has become the place of famine....Four hundred years in the future, the place that he’s trying to get to will be the place that they’re trying to get away from. And where the famine is now, will become the Promised Land later on....**EVERYTHING CHANGES** over time.”—T.D. Jakes (“Your Breaking Point Is Your Breakthrough Point”)

2 Corinthians 12 (KJV) "The darkness doesn't have to go away for the light to be effective." —Steven Furtick
"Some relationships have no logic. They only have magic. Magic!" —Ludo (a Netflix original film)

The emoticon created by ";" is "😊"
(a "wink" [also imagery of a cyclops])
[cf. Acts 17:30, "And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent;"]

1 It is NOT EXPEDIENT for me "doubtless" to GLORY. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord. **2** I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven. **3** And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) **4** How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter. **5** Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities. **6** For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me [John 5:37, "And the Father himself, which hath sent me...
Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape."]. **7** And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure. **8** For this thing I besought the Lord **thrice**, that it might depart from me. **9** And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my **strength is made perfect in weakness**. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. **10** Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong. **11** I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing. **12** Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds. **13** For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it be that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong. **14** Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not yours but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. **15** And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though **the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved**. **16** But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile. **17** Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you? **18** I desired Titus, and with him I sent a brother. Did Titus make a **gain of you**? walked we not in the **same** spirit? walked we not in the **same** steps? **19** Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but **we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying**. **20** For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults: **21** And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and that I shall **bewail** [be "whale"—i.e. Jonah / cf. Judges 11:38, "...bewailed...upon the mountains"] many which have sinned [mathematical expression] already, and have not re-"pent"-ed of the uncleanness and fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

One moment of a lie can erase a lifetime of truth...And one moment of truth can redeem a lifetime of lies.
If you erase all the negatives, you erase all the GOOD that came from them. ...It's ALL the moments." —Look Both Ways (cf. Psalm 119:71, Genesis 50:20, 1 Peter 4:1)

"If there is a universal truth in this world, it is that struggle is the flame which forges one's soul into steel....To take the easy way out is to merely exist [One can "exist" or one can "live"!]... Character cannot be developed in ease and quiet. Only through experience of trial and suffering can the soul be strengthened, ambition inspired, and success achieved [cf. 1 Peter 4:1]."—Wizards: Tales of Arcadia, Helen Keller
Daniel 4:36, "God does His greatest miracles in our biggest mess."—Steven Furtick ♪ Nothing's wasted / He makes all things new ♪
At the same time my **reason returned un**to me; and **for the glory** of my kingdom, mine **honour and brightness** returned **un**to me; and **my counsellors and my lords** sought **un**to me; and I was established in my kingdom, and **excellent majesty** was **added un**to me. ["God is intentional about trouble...God created trouble to give [Joshua] influence."—T.D. Jakes ("Intentional Floods") (cf. Daniel 4:19-36, Genesis 15:13-14, Joshua 1:8, Psalm 23, "...he leadeth me in the **paths of righteousness**...Yea, though I walk **through** ["in and out"] the valley of the shadow of death...thou art with me...,")] "Your fate may be set in stone, how you live isn't." —White Snake
"Magic cannot be a crutch...Staffs are for those with mastery over magic. Magic is mastery over life. So first, you must learn how to live. Master that lesson....Life doesn't always play out the way you expect....The truth is that existence wants your life to become a festival."—Wizards: Tales of Arcadia, The Marksman, Osho

"edifying" (2 Corinthians 12:19, "...but we do all things...for your edifying." The END justifies His **"MEANS"**! (cf. Jeremiah 29:11))
STRONG'S 3619. öiködömē, oy-kod-om-ay'; fem. (abstr.) of a compound of 3624 and the base of 1430; architecture, i.e. (concrete) a structure; figuratively, confirmation: (rendered in scripture as)—building, edify (-ication, -ing).
STRONG'S 3624. öikōs, oy'-kos; of uncertain affinity; a dwelling (more or less extensive, literally or figuratively); by implication, a family (more or less related, literally or figuratively):—home, house (-hold), temple.
STRONG'S 1430. dōma, do'-mah; from dēmō (to build); properly, an edifice, i.e. (specifically) a roof:—housetop.
Merriam-Webster.com
ed-i-fy \ 'e-də-,fī \ (transitive verb) **1** : to instruct and improve especially in moral and religious knowledge : uplift
also : enlighten, **inform** **2** *archaic* **a** : build **b** : establish

"Trauma at the start of life often inspires greatness."
—The King's Daughter

“God requireth that which is past”

—Ecclesiastes 3:15

There are times in which we must examine our own lives and make choices that we hope will take us into a brighter future. We often would rather not think about those things which are painful or humiliating. But as the lyrics of Tamela Mann’s *Press* say, “Every trial makes you who you are.” We often sing songs about leaving the past behind, but to do so, is to leave a part of yourself behind with each bad memory until there is “nothing” left to go forward—broken and scattered pieces like breadcrumbs. Ignoring the past only maintains an anchor to that past. When we can embrace all that we were, are, and ever will be (a whole person), only then do we truly move forward. Instead of kissing the past goodbye and pretending that “it” never happened, we should, rather, learn how to embrace the past and gather every piece of ourselves and take the “whole” of ourselves forward into something we’ve never had before—we’ve never experienced before—a “real”

life!

BROKEN to escape one’s confinement



Zoonar/Getty Images

“It doth not yet appear
what we shall be.”
—1 John 3:2

FāthEr has been bringing to my remembrance things that I had forgotten—some that I was oblivious to at the time that they happened, but now, I can see them clearly for what they truly were—moments of self-awareness, enlightenment, growth, and empowerment.

Healed to restore all that was lost



CC BY-NC (uncracked)

“Not forsaking the assembling
of ourselves together, as the
manner of some is.”

—Hebrews 10:25
[cf. Acts 3:21, Colossians 1:19-20]

TRANSFORMED

“You wait your whole life for a single moment,
and then, one day, it’s tomorrow.” —Deep Blue Sea



thehumaneleague.org

“Behold, I make all
things new.”
—Revelation 21:5

ALL things NEW! To answer the question, “What came first, the chicken or the egg?” Perhaps it was neither. What if 2 totally different entities merged (annihilating themselves) to become something “more” and the result is the chicken?

“A gem cannot be polished without friction,
nor a man perfected without trials.”

—Lucius Annaeus Seneca

“Not everything is a conspiracy theory, and that goes for suicides...Just because you don't understand something doesn't mean it wasn't someone else's reality. Mental health is not prioritized or taken as seriously as it should...Be thankful that you don't know a depression so deep that you truly can't see no way out or a darkness so enveloping that no amount of light shed can cure it. Be thankful that this isn't your reality. It doesn't matter if they had it all... You can't see any of that when it gets dark. Mental illness...doesn't make sense... **It's not just a wound that you can so easily see from the outside**... so don't be so quick to...weaponize something that you don't understand.” —LivingLifeLikeAlex (YouTube.com)

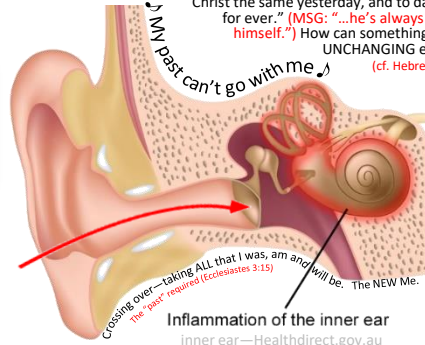
Romans 10:14, “How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not **heard**? and how shall they **hear** without a pre-acher [an “Ecclesiastes”]?”

Deuteronomy 18:15, “The Lord thy God will raise up **unto** thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like **unto** me; **unto** him ye shall hearken;” [Imagery of a “try”-angle]

“No artificial intelligence can be better than human intelligence 'cause we are the perfect artificial intelligence.” —Attraction 2: Invasion

What is real? Real is that which exists (the “**now**”)—i.e. the “**substance**” of “Thought.” The **EVIDENCE** of the unseeable **progenitor** of “all things”—Code Name: **Providence/Destiny/Fate/Creator/etc.** (cf. Hebrews 11:1) “I think therefore I AM.” (cf. Proverbs 23:7) (Imaginary is the past!—i.e. “that which WAS.”

QUESTION: Hebrews 13:8 (KJV) says “Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.” (MSG: “...he's always totally himself.”) How can something that's UNCHANGING evolve? (cf. Hebrews 5:8)



“This was once a small kingdom with a big idea.” —The Sea Beast

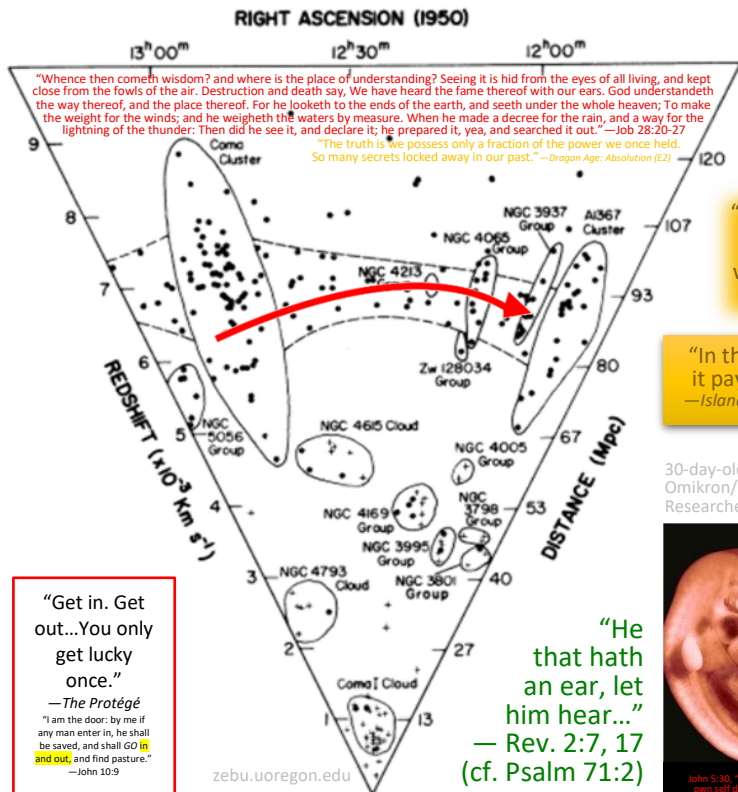
“In the eagle world, it pays to be bold.” —Island of the Sea Wolves

30-day-old embryo: Omikron/Photo Researchers



“If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?...All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.”

—1 Corinthians 12:17, Ecclesiastes 1:8 (cf. Matthew 6:22-23 (cf. Colossians 2:17, Hebrews 10:1), Luke 11:33-36 (cf. Psalm 91:1))



“He that hath an ear, let him hear...” —Rev. 2:7, 17 (cf. Psalm 71:2)

zebu.uoregon.edu

Caterpillars twist around to form a cocoon [a kind of “torus”] in order to transform. Cf. leviathan, caterpillar, worm, moth

zebu.uoregon.edu—“the **Gregory and Thompson (1978)** paper which presented the first wide angle redshift survey, done in a SLICE style, of the A1367- Coma region....clearly shows the presence of a void (later known as the CFA bubble) as well as a portion of the Great Wall. Thus, prior to the initiation of the CFA redshift survey, there already was a strong hint of the basic structure which would become more well defined with more redshifts. However, the work of Gregory and Thompson did show the power of sparse sampling coupled with clever survey design in revealing the qualitative features of Large Scale Structure in a hierarchically clustered Universe.” (Modern Cosmological Observations and Problems, Chapter 3 Section 3.5.2)

What are RA and DEC? (Intermediate)

Amelie Saintonge (curious.astro.cornell.edu) “All you have is now.” —Cosmoball



Möbius strip imagery Image: merriam-webster.com

RA (right ascension) and DEC (declination) are to the sky what longitude and latitude are to the surface of the Earth. RA corresponds to east/west direction (like longitude), while Dec measures north/south directions, like latitude.

RA is indeed measured in hours, minutes, and seconds. This is because as the Earth rotates, we see different parts of the sky throughout the night. What this means is that if an object at, say 3h 5m 38s, is overhead now, in an hour from now an object at 4h 5m 38s will be overhead, and so forth. 0 hours right ascension is by convention the right ascension of the sun on the vernal equinox, March 21. So your object is 3h 5m 38s east of the vernal equinox.

Declination is measured in degrees, arcminutes, and arcseconds. There are 60 arcmin in a degree, and 60 arcsec in an arcmin. The symbols for arcmin and arcsec are the same as for feet and inches. (Although sometimes we draw a little arc over the ' and " signs to tell them apart from the feet and inches signs.) So your object is 48 degrees, 50 arcminutes, and 2 arcseconds north of the celestial equator, which is the origin of the declination system at exactly 0 degrees. The celestial equator is the part of the sky which is directly overhead the equator of the Earth. The north star is at about +90 degrees, while the south pole would be at -90 degrees, just like latitude on Earth.

Declination tells you **how high** overhead your object **eventually will rise**. So your object at +48 degrees declination would pass directly over a point on the Earth at 48 degrees north latitude each night. If you were standing at, say, 38 degrees north latitude, the object would reach its greatest elevation (height) 48-38=10 degrees north of the sky from overhead.

“I guess when one rules over the moon and the sun, he's entitled to schedule their rendezvous.” —The King's Daughter

“It's wrong that we should only be half alive—half of ourselves. I love you. So here I am, standing in your doorway. I've always been standing in your doorway. Isn't it about time somebody saved your life? WZLD, say something.” —Spider-Man 2

“So, you cannot change from one stage to the next, without your history being a part of the transformation. That means I can't go from faith to faith and glory to glory without the knowledge of what used to be...[Knowledge of] That pain, that trauma is...the tool that brings about the necessary power for you to endure the transformation that's about to take place.” —Michael Phillips

WHOLENESS

Bound. Confined. Alone.

Sometimes, the road to freedom isn't what we would imagine it to be. More often is it littered, dark and, possibly, scary. The neat, bright, easy path we hope for often leads nowhere—looping back to that fairy tale we created to hide ourselves in. A loop we can play continuously until we finally decide we need a change. And, at times, it may seem as though the harder we try to change, the deeper we fall back into that thick darkness.

Instead of running away, perhaps we should simply yield to that pain—allowing ourselves time to grab hold of that part of ourselves that was taken from us. Like a child passing through the birth canal. That pain only lasts for a moment. Then the breath of FREEDOM!

"Doesn't matter how far you run, there are some demons you just can't escape." —*Ghost Rider: Spirit of Vengeance*



There is an easy road of tranquility—seemingly. But in the end, you have achieved NOTHING! Your demons are simply disguised as "virtues."

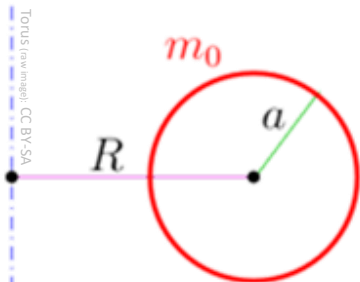
"Adopting the language of the pretense only serves to ease participation in it." —*Last Knights*



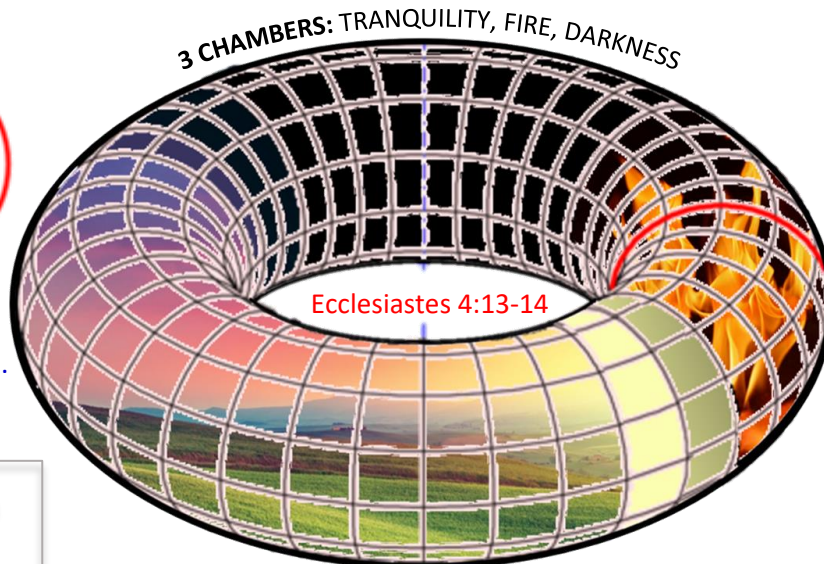
Forest fire: USFS/Mike McMillan

There is a difficult path in which you have to fight your own personal demons. But once through, PEACE! (cf. *Isaiah 1:24-27*)

Malachi 3:2 = Firewash = fire baptize = the salting = Mark 9:49

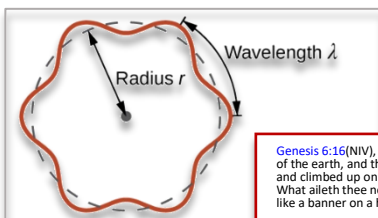


"We are destroying...at a suicidal pace...We need...new...And this...can't be sold. It must be GIVEN away to everyone." —*Chain Reaction*



"There is something about it...a sunset. That burning ball of light. A force of nature, like time itself. It starts to fade and darkness falls...It makes you feel insignificant. I must own my demons. And deep down, all I ask for is...FORGIVENESS." —*The Enforcer*

What does redemption mean in mathematical terms?



Genesis 6:16(NIV), "Make a roof for it, leaving below the roof an opening one cubit high all around. Put a door in the side of the ark and make lower, middle and upper decks." Psalm 95:4(NIV), "In his hand are the depths of the earth, and the mountain peaks belong to him." Judges 9:51(NIV), "Inside the city, however, was a strong tower, to which all the men and women—all the people of the city—had fled. They had locked themselves in and climbed up on the tower roof." Isaiah 15:3(NIV), "In the streets they wear sackcloth; on the roofs and in the public squares they all wail, prostrate with weeping." Isaiah 22:1(KJV), "The burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops?" Isaiah 30:17(NIV), "A thousand will flee at the threat of one; at the threat of five you will all flee away, till you are left like a flagstaff on a mountaintop, like a banner on a hill." Jeremiah 48:38(NIV), "On all the roofs in Moab and in the public squares there is nothing but mourning, for I have broken Moab like a jar that no one wants," declares the Lord."

"But now, this is what the Lord says—he who created you, Jacob, he who formed you, Israel: 'Do not fear, for I have redeemed you; I have summoned you by name; you are mine. When you pass through the waters, I will be with you; and when you pass through the rivers, they will not sweep over you. When you walk through the fire, you will not be burned; the flames will not set you ablaze.'" —*Isaiah 43:1-2 NIV*

"The Lord thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing." —*Zephaniah 3:17 KJV*

THE "half"

"A lie gets halfway around the world before the truth has a chance to get its pants on."—Winston Churchill

"half"—search results: 116 verses

Daniel 12:7, "And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for **a time, times, and an half**; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished."

Mark 6:23, "And he swore unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto **THE half** of my kingdom."

Luke 10:30, "And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him **half** dead."

Luke 19:8, "And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord: Behold, Lord, **THE half** of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I **restore him fourfold**."

Revelation 8:1, "And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of **half** an hour."

Revelation 11:9, "And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an **half**, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves."

Revelation 11:11, "And after three days and an **half** the spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them."

Revelation 12:14, "And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for **a time, and times, and half a time**, from the face of the serpent."

Exodus 26:12, "And the **remnant that remaineth** of the **curtains of the tent**, **THE half** curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the **backside** of the tabernacle." [**Habakkuk 3:7**, "I saw the **tents of Cushan in affliction**: and the **curtains** of the land of Midian **did tremble**."] ["tents" = a "dwelling place" (1 Chronicles 6:54, "Now these are their **dwelling places** throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for theirs was the **lot**." "Lot" is a play on words—the name "Lot" means "veil.") Compare all 29 verses for "dwelling place": Exodus 10:23, 1 Kings 8:30,39,43,49, 1 Chronicles 6:32,54, 2 Chronicles 6:2,21,30,33,39, 30:27, 36:15, Job 8:22, 18:21, 21:28, Psalm 49:11, 52:5, 74:7, 76:2, 79:7, 90:1, Proverbs 24:15, Isaiah 4:5 // "curtain" = window "covering" = "veil" = a "thing" that LIMITS "vision" (cf. "curtains" in Exodus 36:8-17)]

1 Kings 10:7, "Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and **mine eyes had seen it**: and, behold, **THE half** was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard." [cf. **Luke 2:16-20 / Isaiah 53**]

2 Chronicles 9:6, "Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, **THE one half** of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard."

Luke 4:25, "But I tell you of **a** truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven **[not "heavens"]** was **shut up three years and six months**, when great famine was throughout all the land;"

"When you live a life of lies, it's hard to know what's true and what isn't."—*The 355* (A lie is, sometimes, more real than the truth.) "Shame, isn't it, when lies obscure the truth."—*The King's Daughter*

Ecclesiastes 10:5-7, "There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as **an error** which proceedeth from the **RULER**: Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place. I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth." [Sometimes, the wrong thing is the right thing to do.]

Psalms 19:7-13, "The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure [love], enlightening the eyes. The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the Lord are true¹ and righteous² **altogether**."

[singular: law, testimony, **commandment**, fear plural: statutes, judgments]

"You fear me. Why do you fear me? Don't fear me. We are the same, you and I. We've both been misunderstood. You expect everything to be straightforward. Right and wrong. Good and evil. You expect this because this is what you've always been taught to believe. That divinity is infallible. It's not. It's messy. It's complex...I don't want to have to hurt you. But you need to return what is rightfully mine."—*Warrior Nun*

"All energy is only borrowed (the Baby Loan Babylon)."—*Auster* Give it all back to Me Ezekiel 18:4 He wants it all

¹⁰ More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. ¹¹ Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward. ¹² Who can understand **his errors** [Dan. 4:17, "that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men,"

2 Cor. 4:4, "the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not," Isaiah 42:19, "who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant?"]? cleanse thou me from secret faults [cf. Psalm 91:1].

¹³ Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have **dominion over me** [cf. "Thus saith the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands **command ye me**."—Isaiah 45:11]: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent **from** the great transgression. [Why use "from" instead of "of"? Is it marking a starting point [from Latin *transgressus*, past participle of *transgredi* to step beyond or across—Webster]? Cf. Isaiah 43:19, "Behold, I will **do** a new thing; **now** it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will **even** make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert." Isaiah 28:21 (NIV), "The Lord will rise up as he did at "Mount" Perazim, he will rouse himself as in the Valley of Gibeon—to do his work, his **strange work**, and perform his task, his **ALIEN task**." Cf. Isaiah 26:12, "Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for **thou** also **hast wrought** **all our works** in us."]

QUESTION: What is **ALIEN** [imagery of "align"] to THAT which is "Good," "Love," "Righteous," "Holy," "Order," "Pure" (alien to **ALL** the attributes of "God")? [Exodus 3:14, "...I Am THAT I Am..." (cf. Colossians 1:18, James 4:17, 2 Samuel 6:22)]

"YOU WILL NOT BECOME WHAT YOU WERE BORN TO BE UNLESS YOU ARE WILLING TO CHANGE INTO SOMETHING YOU ARE NOT."—Dr. Myles Munroe

"For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the **rulers** of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in **high** places ["The heaven for **height**..."] "Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou **opposest thyself** against me."// cf. Genesis 22:14]....For **ALL** have sinned, and **COME short** of the glory of God ["He made darkness his **secret** place..."]// cf. Exodus 20:21;"—Ephesians 6:12 [Prov. 25:3/Job 30:21 KJV], Romans 3:23 [Psalm 18:11]

Genesis 1: "It WAS good" = "GOOD" It was = it was Fath-Er = [that] "which was" (Rev.)

New Gods: Nezha Reborn
Nezha: Why are you helping me?
Monkey King: I'm not helping you. I'm helping your past life self [...Me].

"The Jesus I know is holding out the Jesus I don't know and saying, 'This is Me'...and some people are saying, 'No. THAT isn't You.'"—T.D. Jakes ("The Power Of A Paradigm Shift") [John 2:2, "And BOTH Jesus was called and..." / Revelation 22:13, "I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last."] "Jesus broke rules to "redeem" you."—Robert Madu (cf. John 9, Matthew 12:1-20, Mark 3:1-6, Luke 6:1-11, 13:10-17, 14:1-6)

"The Lord said the reason He hadn't stopped the trouble is that He's using the trouble to work out His will in your life. And He said, 'What I want you to do is trust Me when I don't look like myself. When I come in another form. When I show up in another way.'"—T.D. Jakes ("God Goes Undercover")

Exodus 36 (KJV)

"I think the spirit of this age is the spirit of 'never enough'."
—Steven Furtick

To enter the Ark, each of us to be a mated pair—two becoming "more."
[cf. Genesis 29:34, Numbers 18:4, 1 Kings 7:32, 1 Chronicles 22:3, 2 Chronicles 3:12, 18:33, Ezra 4:12, Nehemiah 4:6, Job 41:23, Psalm 22:14, 106:28, Proverbs 25:19, Ecclesiastes 9:4, Song of Solomon 7:1, Isaiah 14:1, 20, Romans 8:17, 1 Corinthians 6:17]

Side by side
we come alive

¹ Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whom the Lord put wisdom and understanding to know how to work **ALL manner of work** for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the Lord had commanded. ² And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the Lord had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it: ³ And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning. ⁴ And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made; ⁵ And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the Lord commanded to make. ⁶ And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. ⁷ For **the stuff** they had was sufficient for **all** the work to **make it**, and **too much**. ⁸ And **every** wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubims of **cunning work** **made he them** [cf. Genesis 1:27, "...male and female **created he them**." The use of "related" **phrasing** indicates a relationship in the imagery! Be aware of "mirror" imagery (whether looking "out" or "in").]. ⁹ The length of one **curtain** was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one **curtain** four cubits: the **curtains** were all of one size. ¹⁰ And he **coupled** the five **curtains** one unto another: and the other five **curtains** he **coupled** one unto another. ¹¹ And he made loops of blue on the edge of one **curtain** from the selvedge in the **coupling**: likewise he made in the uttermost side of another **curtain**, in the **coupling** of the second. ¹² Fifty loops made he in one **curtain**, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the **curtain** which was in the **coupling** of the second: the loops held one **curtain** to another. ¹³ And he made fifty taches of gold, and **coupled** the **curtains one unto another** with the taches: so **it became one** tabernacle [Möbius strip imagery]. ¹⁴ And he made **curtains** of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven **curtains** he **made them** [compare word arrangement to verse 8]. ¹⁵ The length of one **curtain** was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one **curtain**: the eleven **curtains** were of one size. ¹⁶ And he **coupled** five **curtains** by themselves, and six **curtains** by themselves. ¹⁷ And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the **curtain** in the **coupling**, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the **curtain** which **coupleth** the second. ¹⁸ And he made fifty taches of brass to **couple** the **tent** together, **that it might be ONE**. ¹⁹ And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that. ²⁰ And he made boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up. ²¹ The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half. ²² One board had two tenons, equally distant "**one from another**": thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. [Verse 22—Imagery of the number-line with "0" in the "middle."] ²³ And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward: ²⁴ And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons. ²⁵ And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards, ²⁶ And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. ²⁷ And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards. ²⁸ And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides. ²⁹ And they were **coupled** beneath, and **coupled** together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the "corners". ³⁰ And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets. ³¹ And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, ³² And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward. ³³ And he made the middle bar to **shoot through** the boards from the one end to the other. ³⁴ And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold. ³⁵ And he made a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine **twined** linen: with cherubims **made he it** of cunning work. ³⁶ And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he **cast** for them four sockets of silver. ³⁷ And he made an hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet [perhaps, each color relates to "frequency"?], and fine twined linen, of needlework; ³⁸ And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

"And a CHILD shall lead them...For unto us a CHILD is born...and the government shall be upon his shoulder."—Isaiah 11:6, 9:6

"Imagery" is "THE CHILD'S" game of "WIT" ("The game is more dangerous than it may seem."—Cosmoball!)

If you want to understand the "rules," you have to know The Art of War!

"Similarly, anyone who competes as an athlete does not receive the victor's crown except

by competing **according to the rules** ["Lose your mind...Win the war."—Brute Sanity]."—2 Timothy 2:5(NIV)

[Genesis 9:23, "And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon **NOAH** their **shoulders**, and went **back-ward**, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness." Genesis 49:17, "Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall **backward**." Job 23:8-9, "Behold, I go forward, but he is **not there**; and **backward**, but I **cannot perceive him**: On the **left** hand, **where he doth work**, but I cannot behold him: he **hideth himself** on the **right** hand, that I cannot see him:" cf. Romans 9:21 / cf. "backward"—Genesis 49:17, 1 Samuel 4:18, 2 Kings 20:10-11, Psalm 40:14, 70:2, Isaiah 1:4, Isaiah 28:13, 38:8, 44:25, 59:14, Jeremiah 7:24, 15:6, Lamentations 1:8, John 18:6]

"Silly Sally went to town walking backwards upside down."—Silly Sally (by Audrey Wood)

"You can't turn your back on the world forever...Above or below."—Zack Snyder's Justice League

Imagery is total CHILD-ish, asinine idiocy. You **MUST "think"** like a CHILD!

[cf. Matthew 18:3(KJV), "...Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven." 18:4(MSG), "Whoever becomes simple and elemental again, like this child, will rank high in God's kingdom." —cf. "converted" in KJV // cf. "enter"—STRONG'S 1525. **ēisērchōmai**. from 1519 and 2064.

"STRONG'S 1519. **ēis**. *ice*; a primary preposition; *to* or *into* (indicating the point reached or entered), of place, time, or (fig.) **PURPOSE** (result, etc.)"]

"Your reasoning is hardly logical, but indulge yourself."—Shockwave (a Transformers)

“Where there’s a **WOMAN**, there’s a **WAY**.”

—A Belle for Christmas [1 Kings 18:32, “And with the **stones** he **built** an altar in the name of the Lord...” (cf. Ps. 144:12, “...daughters...as **corner stones**, polished”)]

The 7 Spirits of God “sent forth into all the earth” [Revelation 3:1, 4:5, 5:6] are the 7 ways in which FāthEr **PORTRAYS** Himself as the “great” and the “small”—i.e. the “Alpha” [the “rule-Er”] and the “Omega” [the “lawless”] (There is a difference between saying “God” and saying “Father,” just as there is a difference in saying “El Shaddai” and saying “Adonai”) [“Ezekiel 21:19, “Also, thou son of man, **appoint thee two ways**, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: **both twain shall come forth out of one land**: and choose thou a place, choose **it at the head** of the way to the city.” Cf. Ephesians 2:15, “...for to make **in** himself of **twain** one new man, so making peace;” (cf. Num 16:30, Isa 42:9, 43:19, Eccl 1:9, “no new”)]:

• **Good¹ vs. Wicked²**

[“As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.”—1 Sam 24:13 / “I **form** the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and **create evil**: I the Lord do **ALL** these things.”—Isaiah 45:7]

“Peace is easy to imagine, but hard to implement.”—*Imagine: Reflections on Peace* (commercial)

• **Saviour³ vs. Judge⁴** [“A throne is only a bench covered with velvet.”—Napoleon]

[“⁹ And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, **I the Lord have deceived that prophet**, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. ¹⁰ And **they shall bear the punishment** of their iniquity: the **punishment** of the prophet shall be **even** as the **punishment** of him that seeketh unto him;”—Ezekiel 14:9-10]

“Of all that you have done, and been; the shame / Of things ill done and done to others’ harm / Which once you took for exercise of virtue.”—T.S. Eliot

• **Redeemer⁵ vs. Satan⁶**

[“I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and **create evil**: I the Lord do **all these things**.”—Isaiah 45:7]

“I figured out way back, if God is all-powerful, He cannot be all-good. And if He is all-good, then He cannot be all-powerful. And neither can you be. They need to see the fraud you are.”
—*Batman vs. Superman: Dawn of Justice*

• **“Lord of All”⁷ vs. “Nothing”⁸** [Rev. 17:11, “And the beast that **was**, and is not, **even** he is the **eighth**, and is of the **seven**, and goeth into **perdition**.]

[“⁴² So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he cast himself down [cf. 2 Kings 2:1-15—“up...down”] upon the earth, and put his face between his knees, ⁴³ And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, **There is nothing**. And he said, Go again **seven times**. ⁴⁴ And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man’s hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down that the rain stop thee not. ⁴⁵ And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a **great** rain. And Ahab rode, and went to Jezreel. ⁴⁶ And the **hand of the Lord was on** Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.”—1 Kings 18:42-46]

“It’s not until you know how someone dies that you know what really mattered to them.”—*Ava*

Isaiah 45:7, “I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the Lord do **ALL** these things.”

The 7 Spirits of God in which FāthEr **PERSONIFIES** Himself:

A) Ruling Spirits:

- Fāth-Er [masculine, patriarch, darkness—Psalm 18:11, “He made darkness his secret place;...”]
- Son(e) [“THE CHILD”— Luke 1:76-78, Isaiah 9:6, “For unto us a child is born...and the government shall be upon his shoulder...his name shall be called **WONDER**ful...” (cf. Exodus 3:20, 4:21, 7:3, 11:9-10, 15:11)—“**it**” is what “lies” BETWEEN! The “necessary food”—i.e. 7^o of a “lie-on” (lion)]
- [w]Hol[e]—“e” Spirit [feminine, matriarch, light—Cf. Matthew 4:16, Genesis 1:4, Hebrews 4:12 [Psalm 149:6, Proverbs 5:4, Ezekiel 18:4]

“From wrong to wrong the exasperated spirit / Proceeds, unless restored by that refining fire (cf. Mark 9:49/Malachi 3:2).”—T.S. Eliot

B) Governing Spirits → “chief princes” (Daniel 10:13):

- Michael, the peace-keeper → Compassion [“The Angel which redeemed me from all evil...” (Gen. 48:16)]
- Lucifer, the lawless → Mercy [merci] [the Anomaly]
- The angel Israel [w/ Gabriel—like Deborah and Barak (Daniel 9:21, “**even** the man Gabriel”), the teacher → Wisdom

“The world has always been broken that’s why we need good cops like you...A good cop is supposed to serve and protect.”—*Zootopia*

“The only way to deal with an unfree world is to become so absolutely free that your very existence is an act of rebellion.”—Albert Camus [Isaiah 55:7]

[Judges 4:4, 8-9, 14, 5:7, “⁴ And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel **at that time**...⁹ And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go. ⁹ And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the Lord shall sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.....¹⁴ And Deborah said unto Barak, **Up**; for this is the day in which the Lord hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the Lord gone out before thee? So Barak went **down** from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men **after** him.....⁵⁷ The inhabitants of the villages ceased, **they CEASED in Israel, until** that I Deborah **arose**, that I arose a **mother** in Israel.” All females represent WISDOM or LAW, depending upon the “level” of maturity—NOT age. LAW (the “married” wife) is the immature version of WISDOM (the “desolate woman”). Women are not placed on “display” biblically because “ours” is a time of “folly”—i.e. NOT the “absence” of WISDOM, but the “error” [era] of the OMEGA seed.]

“It doesn’t matter how hard you try to keep a secret because in the end the truth will **COME OUT**.”—*Italian saying*

C) The “Governed” (innumerable, but ONE “family”):

- The “offspring” (Jeremiah 18:4 [cf. Revelation 22:8-9, “of thy brethren”])

- Body of Angels
- Body of “Man”

“Real life is messy. We all have limitations. We all make mistakes...We all have a lot in common.”—*Zootopia*

The **GREATEST** question of all (in this experiment): **Do we have the RIGHT to CHOOSE?**
(To be or not to be? Kings or pawns?)

Cf. Jeremiah 31:22, 1 Corinthians 11:10, Psalm 118:22, 144:12, Job 1—four servants, four disasters, four corners of the house

Michael
“Thing” that Fāth-Er “**became**” [GRACE]

Jesus
“Behold, I make **ALL** “things” **NEW**.”
—Revelation 21:5 [LIFE]

Lucifer
“Thing” that Fāth-Er “**was**” [DEATH]
(“I can of mine own self do nothing...” —John 5:30)

Israel/Gabriel
“Thing” of “**transformation**” [LAW]
(cf. Romans 12:2)

Daniel 10:11-13, 21, “¹¹ And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I **now** sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling. ¹² Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the **first day** that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words. ¹³ But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me **one and twenty days**: but, **lo**, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and **I remained there with the kings of Per-si-a** [Compare John 11:6, “...he abode two days still in the same place where he was.”].....²¹ But I will shew thee that which is noted in the **scripture of truth**: and there is **NONE** that **holdeth** with me in these things, but Michael **your prince** [NOT “the” prince—why? Could (-, -) and (+, +) represent kingdoms and the princes are (-, +) [Earth] and (+, -) [Heaven]?.”

Ruth 3:14, “...And she **rose** up before one could know another. And he said, **Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.**”

“You would lie for a lie, but you won’t lie for the truth.”
—*Glass Onion: A Knives Out Mystery*

“One should always have steps to avoid people stepping on one.”—*Severance*

ONE from Three “THAT” are Four

Psalm 126, “TURN” (cf. Ecclesiastes 3:1-8, Job 2:11-13, Acts 11:1-11)

“Physical force need not be met with equal force. The warrior yields to force and redirects it. Disadvantage can be turned into an advantage. Four ounces can move a thousand pounds.”
—Milton

“Perfect” GRACE [Liberty] (the “spiritual”)

Michael

“¹⁵...the God which fed me all my life long unto this day, ¹⁶The Angel which redeemed me from all evil...”—Genesis 48:15-16

The “prince” (re-tire-d KING [cf. 1 King 1]) has **power** to do whatever he wants, but chooses “discipline” (i.e. “Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;” (Hebrews 11:25)). The Mongoloid race [East Asians], the **O**rient, represents Michael. Throughout the Holy Bible (OT to NT), his identity remains a “constant”—i.e. a “pivotal” [“roll”]. He is the **Peace-KEEPER!** **Michael represents GRACE.** Cf. all references to “prince” and “O,” especially, in the book of Daniel (where there is extensive use of “O” in the **KJV**).

♪ Lift up our eyes, to the Maker of Heaven /...forever present / Faithful is He, He is our constant ♪

“Cryptography...Messages that anyone can see, but no one knows what they mean unless you have the key.”—The Imitation Game

“Perfect” DEATH (the “natural”)

Lucifer [“loose CIPHER” / “El, you [are the] CIPHER” (cf. Ps. 82:6)]

He began in the “perfect” GRACE quadrant as the FIRST. When he “fell,” he **became** light in a dark place. “Becoming” is a “process” like COAL becoming a DIAMOND. He is represented by the Negroid race. Africa, the “jeweled” continent, rich in “natural” resources—but raped and plundered—is imagery of the **EPHOD** that Lucifer “was”! For the second-telling, he is given an identity [ex-]change—i.e. “...and I will write upon him my **new** name.... I Jesus [no comma—as though His name is a verb]...am the...morning star” (Rev. 3:12, 22:16). Cf. Ezek. 28, Mark 16:12, Romans 6:13NIV, 2 Corinthians 11:14, Psalm 16:10-11 [“corruption” is imagery of the SEED releasing the FULL harvest “contained” in-side (cf. John 12:24, Job 14:1-9, [cf. 2 Samuel 14:14, 20:10 (cf. John 19:34, Hebrews 9:19, 1 John 5:6,8, 16:4)]/ NOT “see”→shrouded in “thick darkness”], Ps. 23, Ps. 27:7-9, Ps. 136, Hebrews 5:7NIV, 1 John 3:14NIV, Rev. 2:17 [“white stone” as opposed to the “black” **touchstone** means **ALL** pass the “test” [Ecclesiastes 3:20, 6:6, Romans 14:4, 2 Samuel 14:14]—thus the omittance of “Dan” (“judge”) from Revelation 7—i.e. the 144,000 [cf. Genesis 49:17, “Dan shall be a **serpent** by the way, an **adder** in the path...”]. [Cf. “Absalom”]

♪ For You will have Your bride /...known by her true name ♪

“Perfect” Law of Liberty [LOVE = “pure” LIFE]

JESUS (natural/spiritual)

“Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself **of twain one new man**, so making peace;” — Ephesians 2:15

John 2:2, “And **both Jesus** was called, **and** his disciples, to the marriage.” If you compare genealogies from the OT and the NT you see a notable “thing”:

- (OT) Jacob, Joseph, Manasseh¹, Ephraim² (Gen. 48:2-5)
- (NT) Jacob, Joseph, Jesus (Matthew 1:16) [$\frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} = 1$]

Like Pollux and Castor, twins with different fathers—one natural and one spiritual. This is akin to the text, “With thy strong hand thou opposeth thyself against me” (Job 30:21). But these twins are an image of true love for each other just as we can see in the relationship between David and Jonathan in that “the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him as his own soul” (1 Sam 18:1 [2 Sam 1:26]). Note in the scriptural texts whenever it says Jesus “turned”—often you will hear a different “tone” of “voice.” **Jesus is DISCIPLINED liberty—“pure” freedom.**

“Perfect” LAW (the “spiritual”)

Israel/Gabriel

“Love is composed of a single soul inhabiting two bodies.”—Aristotle

They are “chief” among the messengers—the “word” carriers. Israel, the Fee-Mail, represented this role only during the “first” telling—when WISDOM “reigned.” Gabriel is messenger during the second telling—the time of “folly.” This change is imagery of “transgender”—i.e. two who are portrayed as one. They represent both the Caucasoid race [Eurasian descent] and the indigenous peoples supplanted by those who came “a-LONG” [way] [Cf. Deuteronomy 21:15-17]!

“A...young girl... hidden away...by the edge of the sea. Her very existence was a secret...”
—The King’s Daughter

Things that are in UNITY are “ONE.” Therefore, by reason, in order for there to be two or more “witnesses,” a “disunity” **MUST** exist: **apples x bananas ≠ [can’t elope]** (i.e. Heaven [natural] times Earth [spiritual] equals “Siamese twins”→ “HE” = eternity) [Jeremiah 3:14b, “...and I will take you ONE of a city, and two of a family...” (cf. Matthew 12:25, Mark 3:25, Luke 11:17, 12:52)]

Ecclesiastes 4:8-12, “⁸**There is one alone**, and there is not a second [Colossians 1:16, 17, “¹⁶For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: ¹⁷And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.” Isaiah 45:7, “I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the Lord do all these things.” Proverbs 16:4, “The Lord hath made all things for himself: yea, **even** the wicked for the day of evil.” “Jesus broke rules to redeem you.”—Robert Madu]; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour [“Jesus answered and said unto them, **This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.**”—John 6:29]; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither saith he, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail. ⁹Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour. ¹⁰For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up. ¹¹Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone? ¹²And if **one** prevail [plural verb form] against him, **two** shall **with**stand him [cf. Ephesians 5:30-32, “³⁰For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. ³¹For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be **joined** unto his wife, and they two shall **be one flesh**. ³²This is a **great mystery**: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.” Colossians 1:24-27, “²⁴Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body’s sake, which is the church: ²⁵Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God; ²⁶**Even the mystery** which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints: ²⁷To whom God would make known what is the riches of the **glory of this mystery** among the Gentiles; which is **Christ in you**, the hope **of** glory.”]; and a **threefold** cord is not quickly broken [Job 30:21, “Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand **thou opposeth thyself** against me.”]”

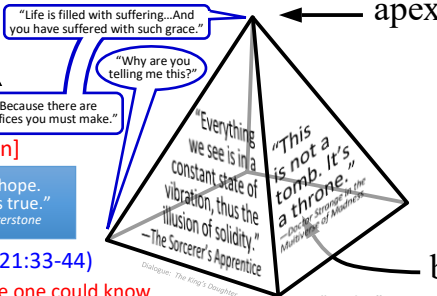
When THREE are FOUR and ONE is "UN"-counted

[the "base" [Wisdom]—a "sure" foundation]

"False hope leaves hope. But wisdom is what's true."
—Latte and the Magic Waterstone

(cf. Isaiah 28:16, 58:12, 2 Timothy 2:19, Hebrews 6:19 // Matthew 21:33-44)

[Ruth 3:14, "And she lay at his feet until the mourning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor."]



lanceolate—1 shaped like the head of a lance 2 **narrow**, and tapering toward the apex or sometimes at the base, as a leaf [Mark 11:13] (Cf. Matt. 7:13-14, "Enter ye in at the strait" gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait" is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.")
Dictionary.com

BASE = "many" minds
APEX = ONE mind = "Lase Er"
(cf. 1 Corinthians 1:10)

"But without thy **mind** would I do nothing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but WILLINGLY."—Philemon 1:14

"It is with the **mind** that we serve the Lord."
—T.D. Jakes
("Throw Your Anchor Forward")

"There are those who think that by NOT talking, you can limit the bad publicity...I believe the ultimate evil is seeing what's wrong, and looking away when you have a power to make the difference. That is TRUE evil."—*The Trials of Gabriel Fernandez*
[Cf. 1 Corinthians 14:35, "...for it is a shame for women to speak in the church [a "control group" of the "experiment" [the "black" race being another] [cf. 2 Corinthians 9:13]]." Cf. 1 Cor. 11:1-12, "...the woman to have power on her head because of the angels ["angles"]."]

Proverbs 30:15, 18, 21, 29, "The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are **three things** that are never satisfied, **yea, four things** say not, It is enough:....There be **three things** which are too wonderful for me, **yea, four** which I know not:....For **three things** the earth is disquieted, and for **four** which it cannot bear:....There be **three things** which go well, **yea, four** are comely in going:"

Song of Solomon 6:8, "There are **threescore** queens, and **fourscore** concubines, and virgins without number."

Isaiah 17:6, "Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, **two or three** berries in the top of the uppermost bough, **four or five** in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the Lord God of Israel."

Jeremiah 36:23, "And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read **three or four** leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth."

Daniel 11:2, "And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet **three kings** in Persia; and **the fourth** shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all [cf. 2 Timothy 1:6, Ezekiel 28:5] against the realm of Grecia."

Amos 1:3, 6, 9, 11, 13, "Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Damascus, and for **four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron:....Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Gaza, and for **four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Edom:....Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Tyrus, and for **four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant:....Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Edom, and for **four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:....Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of the children of Ammon, and for **four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border:"

Amos 2:1, 4, 6, "Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Moab, and for **four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime:....Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Judah [And he, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord slew him.], and for **four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised the law of the Lord, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:....Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Israel, and for **four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes;"

Revelation 6:6, "And I heard a voice in the midst of the **four beasts** say, **A measure** of wheat for a penny, and **three measures** of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine."

"[Those memories are yours...They are you.] You are an Infinite. You've lived and died a thousand times. If you can remember who you were, you will understand who you can become... Beware...Memory unheeded can only become emptiness."
—Infinite [Oblivion], Dragon Age: Absolution (E2)

Matthew 18:16, 20, "Sometimes the longest connections yield very little growth, while the briefest of encounters change everything."—Jeff Brown

"But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee **one or two more**, that in the mouth of **two or three** witnesses every word may be established:....For where **two or three** are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them."

Luke 12:52,

"For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, **three against two**, and **two against three**."

1 Samuel 22:15,

"Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, **less or more**."

"From now on, you'll have no identifying marks of any kind. You will not stand out in any way. Your entire image is crafted to leave no lasting memory with anyone you encounter. You are a rumor, recognizable only as déjà vu, and dismissed just as quickly. You don't exist. You were never even born. Anonymity is your name. Silence, your native tongue. You are no longer part of the system. You are above the system. Over it. Beyond it. We're 'them.' We're 'they.' We are the Men in Black."
—Men in Black

THE "Players" in THE "game":

Ancient of Days = a Don ("You, you're front and center of a dozen high-profile charitable causes. The world sees you as clean as first...snow. But your hands are covered in [dung] and blood."—*The Protégé*)

LOVE = the Dawn ("the brightness of his glory" [Hebrews 1:1-4 (cf. Colossians 2:17)])

LIFE = the "might" ("IF [willing]") = the alpha ("The brightest lights 'cast' the darkest shadows."—*DOTA: Dragon's Blood*)

DEATH = the "mite" (the one whose voice is heard "small") = the omega

LAW = the comptroller

WISDOM = the UMPIRE "governing"

ALL! "First time I looked at this lady, it changed my life."
—Glass Onion: A Knives Out Mystery

"I don't believe that anyone is truly Good or truly Evil, because people are complicated, even if everybody in this place pretends they aren't." —*The School for Good and Evil*

Proverbs 30 (KJV)

¹ The words of Agur the son of Jakeh, even the prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,

² Surely I am more brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

³ [The Ancient of Days speaking:] I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy [that pertaining to the "hole"].

⁴ Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

EVERY word of God is pure

"The unexpected. They called it an accident. 'Accident' is only the will of the universe expressing itself....Use your imagination." —*Green Lantern: Emerald Knights*

[cf. Deuteronomy 28, James 3:10-13]: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

"A wizard does not make mistakes. He makes unexpected possibilities."

⁶ Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

—*Wizards: Tales of Arcadia*

⁷ Two things have I required of thee [Fāth-Er to Wisdom]; deny me them not [note the word order] before I die:

⁸ Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:

⁹ Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.

¹⁰ Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

¹¹ There is a generation² that curseth their father [Fāth-Er], and doth not bless their mother

[mother = Wisdom]. [cf. Leviticus 20:9, "For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him."]

¹² There is a generation³ that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

¹³ There is a generation¹, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

¹⁴ There is a generation⁴, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor

from off the earth, and the needy from among men ["teeth" (cf. Revelation 9:1-11)/imagery of a "beast"—BUT, the "taking" of the poor from the earth is a kindness because the earth represents an

"impoverished" PLACE; "devouring" the "need-y" from among men = removing the "hunger"].

¹⁵ The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are **three things** that are never satisfied, **yea, four things** say not, It is enough:

¹⁶ The grave¹ [1]; and the barren womb² [3]; the earth³ [2] that is not filled with water; and the fire⁴ [4] that saith not, It is enough.

¹⁷ The **eye**⁵ [1+2+3] that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

¹⁸ There be **three things** which are too wonderful for me, **yea, four** which I know not:

¹⁹ The way of an eagle¹ [4] in the air; the way of a serpent² [3] upon a rock; the way of a ship³ [1] in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man⁴ [2] with a maid.

²⁰ Such is the way of an adulterous woman⁵ [1+2+3+4]; she eateth, and wipeth her **mouth**, and saith, I have done no wickedness. [cf. "eye," "mouth" with Proverbs 6:24-25, 7:21 on page 4 (Wisdom and the adulterous woman)] ["Wisdom"—cf. Genesis 38, "...She hath been more righteous than I... [cf. Hosea 4:14, "I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated [consecrated?] with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people that doth not understand shall fall."]

Luke 7:35, "But **wisdom is justified** of all her children," Proverbs 6:26, "For by means of a whorish woman [cf. Ezekiel 16] a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adúlteress will hunt for the precious life," John 6:33, 48, "For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world....I am that bread of life...I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world." Psalm 34:8, "O taste and see that the Lord is good:..." Cf. Job 20 [cf. vs. 15 ("again") with Proverbs 23:6-8, 26:11], Psalm 78:29-31]

²¹ **For three things** the earth is disquieted, **and for four** which it cannot bear:

²² For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

²³ For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

²⁴ There be **four things** which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding **wise**:

²⁵ The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

²⁶ The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

²⁷ The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by **bands**;

²⁸ The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

²⁹ There be **three things** which go well, **yea, four** are comely in going:

³⁰ A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

³¹ A greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is **no rising up**.

³² If thou hast done foolishly in **lifting up** thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, lay thine hand **upon** thy mouth.

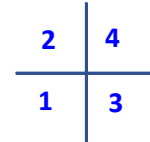
³³ Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the **forcing** of **wrath** bringeth forth strife.

"On their own, storms are not an evil thing. When they intersect with humanity, that's when it becomes tragic...Volcanoes have been on the Earth since before humans and will be here long after we're gone, creating and destroying life in an epic natural cycle. We will always be vulnerable to their destructive powers. But the more we understand them, the easier it becomes to live alongside them."
—*Earthstorm* (cf. Rev. 9:1-11, 1 Kings 20:18, 2 Kings 7:12, 10:14, Psalm 55:15)

generation = a "Day"

(cf. Rev. 11 → 3.5 days dead— is the .5 day a time "lapse"?)
cf. Job 7

COMPARE Jesus & Jonah 1:17, 3:3)



Job 32:7, "Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom."

"We all love to instruct, though we teach only what is not worth knowing." —*Pride and Prejudice*

"...Find your day's so full. You can't fit another greeting card."
—*American Greeting Card*

"Be PRODUCTIVE. Use every day you have. You had a day you had? —*To make*

"What the world calls 'normal,' God calls 'broken'.....What the world calls 'weird,' God calls 'normal'....There's nothing normal about faith. There was never meant to be....Faith[Er] looks forward." —Steven Furtick

"I don't want to make a difference, I want to BE the difference."

—Abigail Dorothy Jean Bryant

"Reputation is what people think of you. Character is what you are." —*The King's Man*

“Fluctuat Nec Mergitur”

—motto of Paris (November 13: Attack On Paris)

“For in that solemn silence is heard in the whisper of every sleeping thing: Look, look at me, Come wake me up for still here I be.”—*Beauty and the Beast*

Amos 1 (KJV)

¹The words of Amos, who was among the herdmen of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the earthquake. ²And he said, The Lord will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither. ³Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Damascus, and **for four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron: [cf. Proverbs 30:14] ⁴But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of Benhadad. ⁵I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the Lord. ⁶Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Gaza, and **for four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Edom: ⁷But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof: ⁸And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron: and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord God. ⁹Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Tyrus, and **for four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant: ¹⁰But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof. ¹¹Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Edom, and **for four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever: ¹²But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah. ¹³Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of the children of Ammon, and **for four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border: ¹⁴But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind: ¹⁵And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the Lord.

“It was born in pain, but it was born on purpose.”—Steven Furtick

“Blessed is the man whom thou chooseth, and causeth to approach unto thee...”—Psalm 65:4

Amos 2 (KJV)

¹Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Moab, and **for four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime: ²But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of Kiriath: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet: ³And I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof [“Dan” (“judge”) is not listed among the 144,000 in Revelation 7], and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the Lord. ⁴Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Judah, and **for four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised the law of the Lord, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked: ⁵But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem. ⁶Thus saith the Lord; For **three transgressions** of Israel, and **for four**, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes [what are the shoes imagery of?]; ⁷That **pant** [a play on words: perhaps a one-legged pant, not a “pair”—but what of the “clothing” imagery? Cf. Isaiah 23:18] after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto the same maid, to profane my holy name: ⁸And they lay themselves down upon **clothes** laid to pledge by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their god. ⁹Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath. ¹⁰Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite. ¹¹And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the Lord. ¹²But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying, Prophecy not. ¹³Behold, **I am pressed under you**, as a cart is **pressed** that is full of sheaves [twofold imagery: a) the double pressing of olives to release the oil, and b) the “weeping” bringing HIS sheaves “with” HIM (cf. Psalm 126:6)]. ¹⁴Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself: ¹⁵Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself. ¹⁶And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away **naked** in that day, saith the Lord [“Naked” in the imagery is to be “without light.” But earthlings wear their “light” **inside**—i.e. inverted light—being “little suns.” If the sun is the “husband” and the moon is the “wife,” then she stands naked but the husband bathes his wife in light so that she is never seen thus. Her “nakedness” is totally “hidden” during a “new” moon. So, this a reference to the moon in one aspect. (Deeper study of astronomy could reveal more.) Cf. Leviticus 18:8-16, 20:11 (see below)].

“You know, I would’ve never let any of you get killed back there. On that planet. It’s just that in this job, sometimes you got to go to the limit. Not many can, but you’re not like them.”—*Green Lantern: Emerald Knights*

Leviticus 18:8, The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness.
Leviticus 18:11, The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.
Leviticus 18:14, Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt.
Leviticus 18:15, Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.
Leviticus 18:16, Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.
Leviticus 20:11, And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.
1 Peter 4:8, Above all, love each other deeply, because love covers over a multitude of sins.

“Just because it’s what’s done doesn’t mean it’s what should be done.”
—Cinderella

“But you’d be surprised what even a good man like him is capable of in the right situation.”
—The Batman

“REMEMBER ME” (56 verses): Genesis 9:15, Numbers 11:5, Judges 9:2, 16:28, 1 Samuel 1:11, 2 Samuel 19:19, 2 Chron. 6:42, Nehemiah 13:14, 22, 31, Esther 9:28, Job 10:9, 14:13, 36:24, Psalm 25:6-7, 42:4, 42:6, 63:6, 79:8, 89:47, 98:3, 106:4, 106:7, 106:45, 109:16, 119:49, 136:23, 143:5, Song of Solomon 1:4, Isaiah 23:16, 44:21, 46:8-9, 57:11, 64:5, Jeremiah 2:2, 11:19, 15:15, 31:20, 31:34, Ezekiel 6:9, Ezekiel 16:43, 25:10, Jonah 2:7, Habakkuk 3:2, Zechariah 10:9, Matthew 26:75, Luke 1:72, 22:61, 23:42, John 2:17, 15:20, 1 Corinthians 11:2, Colossians 4:18, Hebrews 8:12

“A memory isn’t simply a thing you have. It’s a promise. It’s a vow to the one you love. Remembering is a search.”
—Solos

Job 36:22-33, “²² Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him? ²³ Who hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity? ²⁴ **Re-member** that thou **magnify his work** [Isaiah 42:21, “The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness’ sake; he will **magnify the law**, and make **it** honourable.”/ John 6:29, “This is the **work**...**BELIEVE**...”], which men behold. ²⁵ Every man may see **it**; man may behold **it** afar off. [Revelation 1:7, “Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.”] ²⁶ Behold, God is great, and we know him not, neither can the number of his years be searched out. ²⁷ For he **maketh small** the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof [Psalm 133, “¹ Behold, how good and how pleasant **it** is for brethren to dwell together in unity! ² **It** is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, **even** Aaron’s beard: that went **down** to the skirts of his garments; ³ As the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for **there** the Lord commanded the blessing, **even** life for evermore.”]: ²⁸ Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly. ²⁹ Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle? ³⁰ Behold, he **spreadeth his light** upon **it**, and covereth the bottom of the sea [1 Peter 4:8, “And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall **cover** the multitude of sins.”]. ³¹ For **by them** judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance. ³² With clouds he **covereth** the light; and commandeth **it** not to shine **by** the cloud that cometh betwixt. ³³ The noise thereof sheweth concerning **it**, the cattle also concerning the vapour.” [Colossians 2:13-23, “¹³ And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses; ¹⁴ Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took **it** out of the way, nailing **it** to his cross; ¹⁵ And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in **it**. ¹⁶ Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days: ¹⁷ Which are a **shadow** of things to come; but the body is of Christ [cf. Job 17:7, “Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and **all my members** are as a **shadow**.”]. ¹⁸ Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind, ¹⁹ And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and **bands** having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God. ²⁰ Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances, ²¹ (Touch not; taste not; handle not; ²² Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men? ²³ Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body: not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.”]

“Only LOVE is immortal.”—The King’s Daughter

“bush” = Space family tree: CC BY-ND
[cf. Isaiah 61:3, “trees of righteousness...that he might be glorified.”]

Re-MEMBER

“There is no blame. It was their choice. They followed you into an unwinnable battle. To treat it as anything less would diminish what they gave. And why...They followed something larger—a balance each of us hope to find...There’s a bigger picture out there...beyond...”—Monster Hunter: Legends of the Guild

Exodus 3:2, “And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire **out of the midst of a bush**: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.”

Genesis 22:1-19, “¹ And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am. ² And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. ³ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. ⁴ Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. ⁵ And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and **I and the lad** will go yonder and worship, and **come again to you**. ⁶ And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together. ⁷ And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the lamb for a burnt offering? ⁸ And Abraham said, My son, God will **provide HIMSELF** [“He” is...] a **lamb** for a burnt offering: so they went **both** of them together. ⁹ And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood. ¹⁰ And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. ¹¹ And the angel of the Lord called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I. ¹² And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son from me. ¹³ And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a **[prog-]ram** caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the **ram**, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son [play on words: the “father” (ram [“random access memory”]) sacrifices Himself in the stead of His son (lamb)—i.e. “substitution”]. ¹⁴ And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovahjireh: as it is said to this day, **In the mount of the Lord it shall be seen**. ¹⁵ And the angel of the Lord called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time, ¹⁶ And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son: ¹⁷ That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies; ¹⁸ And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice. ¹⁹ So **Abraham** returned unto his young men, and **THEY rose up and went together** to Beersheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beersheba.”

“The world isn’t split into good people and death eaters. We’ve all got light and darkness inside of us. What matters is the part we **CHOOSE** to act on. That’s who we really are....In the end, my kingdom was united. Not by a hero or a villain—as legend had predicted. But by one who was **BOTH** hero and villain.”—Harry Potter and the Order of the Phoenix...Maleficent

Isaiah 24:1-10, “¹ Behold, the Lord maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and **turneth it upside down** [(to seal the Möbius band) i.e. Proverbs 25:3, “The [heave-in] (trough) for height, and the earth (crest) for depth.”], and scattereth abroad [spectrum] the inhabitants thereof. ² And **it** shall be, **as with the people, so with the priest**; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him. ³ The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the Lord hath spoken this word. ⁴ The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth do languish. ⁵ The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, **broken the everlasting covenant** [cf. “everlasting covenant”—Genesis 9:16, 17:7, 17:13, 17:19, Leviticus 24:8, Numbers 25:13, 2 Samuel 23:5, 1 Chronicles 16:17, Psalm 105:10, Isaiah 24:5, 55:3, 61:8, Jeremiah 32:40, Ezekiel 16:60, 37:26, Hebrews 13:20]. ⁶

Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are DESOLATE: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are BURNED, and few men left. ⁷ The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh. ⁸ The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth. ⁹ They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink **it**. ¹⁰ The city of confusion is broken down: every house is **shut up**, that no man may COME IN [cf. Ecclesiastes 3:15].”

1 Timothy 6:7, “For we brought “NOTHING” into this world, and it is certain we can carry “NOTHING” out.” [Cf. Exodus 13:19, And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you [Genesis 50:25 (compare Joshua 4:8)].”]

“I want to use her song in my music. So that the King and the whole world can hear in it what I do...[Her music] Seems both of this world and another.”
—The King's Daughter

“Then Israel sang this song, **Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:**”
—Numbers 21:17 [cf. Isaiah 42:9, 43:19]

Matthew 10:21, “And the brother shall deliver up the brother to DEATH, and the father **the child**: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be “put to” DEATH.” [cf. Mark 13:12]

“Lies are a necessity. They are the source of meaning, belief and hope. Honestly, lies are sometimes the only reason I get out of bed. I'm particularly fond of the lies we tell ourselves. Like the lie you are now concocting that somehow you'll survive being tossed into the void.”
—Jupiter Ascending

“The purpose of counterintelligence action is to disrupt...and it is immaterial whether facts exist to substantiate the charge.”—J. Edgar Hoover

Malachi 3:10, “...Prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of Hosts: if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.”

“I think their mind is just kind of like a window. Takes some patience, but you can help them open it.”
—Average (Recreation 02.22)

“It's the most terrible creation. It calls it a 'The Hand of God.' The sea beast.”

“Survival is the spirit. The soul...First, I was dead...Then I was alive. Then I got tricked...I told [C] that I would learn to swim, and I did. Still, there is a thousand items left on my life to do it. But you can't check them off if you're dead.”
—The Hand of God

“It is not how tall you have become, but how much you have absorbed on the upward journey.”

—dignitymemorial.com/obituaries/halifax-ns/Abigail-Bryant-5964405

1 Samuel 17:20, “And David rose up early in the morning, and left¹ the sheep with a keeper, and took², and went³, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the trench [“trench” (a kind of “valley”) cf. 1 Sam. 26:5,7, 2 Samuel 20:15, 1 Kings 18:32,35,38, Luke 19:43/ Daniel 9:25(NIV)], as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.”

1 Samuel 26:5, “And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul **lay in** the trench, and the people pitched round about him.”

1 Samuel 26:7, “So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay **sleeping within** the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people **lay round about** him.”

2 Samuel 20:15, “And they came and besieged him in Abel of Bethmaachah, and they cast up a bank against the city, and it **stood in** the trench: and all the people that were with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down.”

Luke 19:43, “For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,”

1 Kings 18:32-38, “³² And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the Lord: and he **made a trench** (a “worm”-“hole”) about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of SEED. ³³ And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood. ³⁴ And he said, Do it **the** second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it **the** third time. And they did it the third time. ³⁵ And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water. ³⁶ And it **came to pass** at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word. ³⁷ Hear me, O Lord, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the Lord God, and that thou hast turned their heart back again. ³⁸ Then the fire of the Lord fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones [wood [“plants grown up”], [“polished”] stones could be reference to Psalm 144:12 / “foundation...precious corner stone” = WISDOM (1 Corinthians 11:10 [cf. vss. 3-15], cf. Job 38:6, Psalm 118:22, Acts 4:10-12, Isaiah 58:12, Ephesians 2:20, 1 Peter 2:6-8)], and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench [a type of worm-hole/“keep”].” “What is a weed other than a plant growing somewhere that you find inconvenient?”—Strange World

Luke 19:43-46, “⁴³ For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and **keep** thee in on **every** side, ⁴⁴ And shall **lay thee even with the ground**, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another [“even”]; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. ⁴⁵ And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought; ⁴⁶ Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer [annealing]: but ye have made it a den of thieves.” [see document: “GRACE—THE Journal” (p.646—picture)]

“When dealing with someone who knows the art of war as well as you do, I guess the **best deception**, sometimes, is to **tell the truth**.” —NCIS: Los Angeles

It's not all math.

“Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. **He was a murderer from the beginning**, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of **it**.” —John 8:44

A single sentence, well worded, can make a significant difference in a story.

• **DEVIL [D-E-V-I-L = L-I-V-E-D]** (i.e. the “PAST” [cf. Ecclesiastes 1:9, 3:15] —i.e. “looking back” cf. Genesis 19:26, Luke 17:32(C1B), “Remember Lot’s wife!”): **Revelation 4:8**, “And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, **which WAS**, and is, and is to come.” [cf. Revelation 1:4,8, “...Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and **which was**, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;...I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and **which was**, and which is to come, the Almighty.” Revelation 17:8, “The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall **ascend** out of the bottom/ESS pit [cf. Ecclesiastes 10:8], and go into perdition:...the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.”]

• **LUSTS OF YOUR FATHER YE WILL DO:** “Can’t buy back the past. Can’t change where you came from...Our past is never where we left it.” — *The Protégé*
James 4:1-5, “¹ From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? ² Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. ³ Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts. ⁴ Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? **whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God**. ⁵ Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us **lusteth to envy**?” **Luke 7:34**, “The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a **friend of publicans and sinners!**” **Deuteronomy 12:15**, “Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, **whatsoever thy soul lusteth after**, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean **and** the clean may eat thereof, **as of** the roebuck, and **as of** the hart.”

“Killing rips the soul apart. It is a violation against nature.” —Harry Potter and the Half Blood Prince [Ezekiel 18:4, 1 Corinthians 15:46]

• **MURDERER** [“It’s not about the people you lose, it’s about the people you save.” —*The Meg*]: **Revelation 13:8**, “And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the **Lamb SLAIN** [“murdered” (cf. 2 Corinthians 5:14, “...if one died for all, then were all dead:”)] **from the foundation of the world**.” [cf. Ezekiel 28:7-10, “...⁸ They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas...”, Luke 11:49-51, “...that the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation...It shall be required...”, Ecclesiastes 3:15, “That which hath been is now; and that which is to be **hath already been**; and God requireth that which is **past**.”]

“Sacrifice is all about perspective...Sometimes you have to sacrifice the thing you love the most for the greater good.” —*Final Score*

• **ABODE NOT IN THE TRUTH** [1 Kings 8:12, “...The **Lord** said that he would **dwell in the thick DARKNESS** [“God in man”].”]: **Job 12:16**, “With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver **are his**.” **Ezekiel 14:9**, “And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, **I the Lord have deceived** that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.” **2 Corinthians 4:1-4**, “¹ Therefore seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, ye faint not; ² But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty [“hidden things” in the “secret place” UNDER the “shadow” (Psalm 91:1)], not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man’s conscience in the sight of God. ³ But if our gospel be hid, **it** is hid to them that are lost [i.e. they have no clue where they are “at”]: ⁴ **In whom** the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the [system-]image of God, should shine **unto** them.” [What does “image of God” truly mean? Cf. Genesis 1:26-28, “...So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male **and** female created he them...”, Isaiah 53:2, “he hath **no form**.” John 5:37, “And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. **Ye have neither heard his voice** at any time, **nor seen his shape**.” Cf. 1 John 3:2, “**NOT YET appear**”] [**Also**: Leviticus 19:5, “thou shalt **NOT** respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty.”; Lamentations 4:16, “The **anger of the Lord** hath divided them; he will no more regard them: **they respected NOT** the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.”; Leviticus 26:9, “For **I will** have **respect** unto you...”; Proverbs 28:21, “To have respect of persons is not good:...that man **will transgress**.”]

• **NO TRUTH IN HIM:** “Well, I believe in truth. But I’m also a big fan of justice.” —*Justice League*
James 4:5 (MOUNCE), “Or do you imagine that scripture has no meaning when it says, “God yearns jealously over the spirit that he has placed **in us**?”” **Galatians 4:6**, “And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son **into your** hearts, crying, Abba, Father.” [Isaiah 53:2, “For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root **out** of a dry ground: **he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him** [imagery of space **wo** stars—i.e. without the “SEA”-“suns” (Genesis 1:14)].”] **Colossians 1:27**, “...Christ **in** you, **the hope of glory**...”

[cf. 1 Kings 8:12, Amos 5:20, Zephaniah 1:15, Luke 11:35 (Matthew 6:23), John 12:46, Isaiah 9:2, Matthew 4:16]

• **WHEN HE SPEAKETH A LIE, HE SPEAKETH OF HIS OWN:** **Genesis 1:27**, “So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them [Genesis 20:4, “Thou shalt not make unto thee...any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above...”].” **Isaiah 53:2**, “¹ Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed? ² For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a **dry ground: he hath NO form** nor comeliness [cf. Ezekiel 16:14-15, “...perfect...comeliness...his **it was**.”]; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.” **John 5:37**, “And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath **borne** witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice **at any time**, nor seen his shape.” [“In his own image.” What is FäthEr’s “Self”-image. HOW does FäthEr SEE Himself? Cf. Job 3:20-22, Prov. 23:7a]

“When I let go of what I am, I become what I might be. When I let go of what I have, I receive what I need.” —Lao Tzu

• **HE IS A LIAR** [“When you make confession, you’re not supposed to tell the truth.” —*Bishop Tudor Bismark*]: **Romans 4:17**, “(As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, **even God** [the “**author and finisher of our faith**” (Hebrews 12:2)], who quickeneth the dead, and **callesth those things which be not as though they were** [cf. Proverbs 19:9].”

“Some lies don’t matter. They just feel right.” —*Latte and the Magic Waterstone*

• **THE FATHER OF IT:** **Colossians 1:12-18**, “¹² Giving thanks unto the Father....¹⁵ Who is the image of **the invisible God, the firstborn of EVERY creature**: ¹⁶ For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: ¹⁷ And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. ¹⁸ And he is the **head** of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in **all things** he might have the preeminence.” [Isaiah 1:5-6, “...the whole **head** is sick...⁶ From the sole of the foot even unto the **head** there is no soundness in **it**;...they have not been closed, neither bound up...”]

“Can’t change where you came from. But you can change where you’re going...A man’s life is what his thoughts make of it.” — *The Protégé*, Marcus Aurelius

Please see, also, the documents “**GRACE—a new beginning4—It is a well**” (p.26-33) & “**THE SIGH-CALL-O-g**” (p.117-118)

“Do not believe in something simply because you have heard it...Like this cup, you are full of opinions and speculations...To see the light of wisdom, you first must empty your cup....Like oil, data is valuable, but if unrefined it cannot really be used. It has to be changed...to create a valuable entity that drives profitable activity. So, must data be broken down, analysed for it to have value...Follow the argument wherever, like a wind, it may lead us...The unexamined life is not worth living.”—2012, Clive Humby, Socrates

Revelation 13 (KJV)

¹ And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast **rise up** out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads **the name** [many heads but ONE name] of blasphemy. ² And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon [“dragon” is imagery of “ancient,” “long” (like a leviathan or the “train (of thought)” that “filled the temple” [Isaiah 6:1/ or, the “appearance” of the children of Israel wandering in the wilderness]), “fiery,” “destructive,” “scary,” and “mean”] gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. ³ And I saw one of his heads as **it were** [plural verb but singular noun—“it” is a “they”] wounded [imagery variant of “to wind”—i.e. a torus] to death; and his deadly wound was healed [imagery of (magnetic) Möbius strip “joined” together]: and all the world wondered after the beast. ⁴ And they worshipped the **dragon which gave power unto the beast**: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? ⁵ And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. ⁶ And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme **his name**, and **his tabernacle**, and **them** that dwell in heaven. ⁷ And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. ⁸ And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world. ⁹ If any man have an ear, let him hear. ¹⁰ **He that leadeth into captivity** shall go into captivity [Psalm 68:18 “Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among them.”]: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword [i.e. the Word of God—“For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.” (Hebrews 4:12)]. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints [FāthEr is “waiting”—“(4) He will win who, prepared himself, WAITS to take the enemy unprepared.” (Sun Tzu)]. ¹¹ And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. ¹² And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. ¹³ And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, ¹⁴ And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live. ¹⁵ And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. ¹⁶ And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a **mark** in their right hand, or in their foreheads: ¹⁷ And that no man might buy or sell, **save** he that had the **mark**, or the name of the **beast**, or the number of his name [“Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.” (Isaiah 55:1)]. ¹⁸ Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the **beast**: for it is the number of a man; and his number is **Six** (capitalized—a “proper” name) hundred threescore and six.

“I know what it is. In the dream. The beast I am so frightened of. **It is me.**”—*The Woman King*

“This is what dragons do to the brides of men....They fill them with fire and hold them...as the fire consumes them from within.”

—*I Am Dragon* [cf. Hebrews 12:29, 1 John 4:16]

Revelation 7:3-4, “³ Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God **in their foreheads**.⁴ And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.”

Revelation 9:4, “And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God **in their foreheads**.”

Ecclesiastes 3:18, “I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that **they themselves are BEASTS.**”

“To slay a beast, you’ve first got to understand it. Study it. Find its weakness.”—*The Witcher: Nightmare of the Wolf*

Ezekiel 22:25, “There is a conspiracy of her prophets [cf. Rev. 22:9, “Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of “thy brethren” the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.”] in the midst thereof, like a **roaring lion** [of Judah (Tribe of Judah = the Pride of LIFE)] ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.”

“It makes me very sad to see all the lies that come as surely as the snow at this time of year. How many ‘Merry Christmases’ are meant and how many are lies? To pretend on one day of the year that the human beast is not the human beast. That it is possible we can all be transformed. But if it were so, if it were possible for so many mortals to look at the calendar and transform from wolf to lamb, then why not ever day? Instead of one day good, the rest bad, why not have everyone grinning at each other all year and have one day in the year when we’re all beasts and we pass each other by? Why not turn it around?”

—*A Christmas Carol* (2019)

“The Creator [author] gets to define His creation.”—*Overcomer*

“John Lennon was right, reality really does leave a lot to the imagination. But if you’re lucky enough to choose, then reality, like actual reality is the total bomb.” —*I Met a Girl*

revel

[ˈrevəl]

VERB

1. **enjoy oneself [one’s “self”] in a lively and noisy way, especially with drinking and dancing.**

“they spent the evening reveling with their guests”

synonyms:

celebrate · make merry · have a party · party · feast · eat, drink, and be merry · carouse · roister · have fun · have a good time · enjoy oneself · go on a spree · live it up · whoop it up · have a fling · have a ball · make whoopee · rave · paint the town red · push the boat out · spree

NOUN

(revels)

1. **lively and noisy enjoyment, especially with drinking and dancing.**

“late-night revels”

synonyms:

celebration · festivity · jollification · merrymaking · carousal · carouse · spree · debauch · bacchanal · party · jamboree · rave · shindig · bash · jag · do · rave-up · knees-up · jolly · thrash · beano · beanfeast · hooley · crack · wingding · blast · shivoo · rage · ding · jollo

“Live and love well.”
—*The Witcher: Nightmare of the Wolf*

“We cannot be happy until EVERYONE comes into their possession—into what God has for them.” —Audrey Berden

reveland

Definition of *reveland*

variant spelling of REEVELAND

reeveland

noun

reeve-land *variants:* or less commonly reveland \ ˈrēv,land \

Definition of *reeveland*

: **land** having **reverted** to the king and **not** being **granted** to tenants but **placed** in charge of a **reeve**

The difference between
“sowing” and “giving”:

Sowing = a **“business”** investment

Giving = a **“heart”** investment

(that is paid forward)

“With your heart, unlock your greatest power.”
—Shazam

FYI: Old English use of placing “-eth” [“the” with a “Miss”-placed “e”] at the end of a verb makes the verb a noun. For instance: “taketh” = “the take”

reeve

noun (1)

\ ˈrēv \

Definition of *reeve* (Entry 1 of 3)

1 : a local administrative agent of an Anglo-Saxon king **2** : a medieval English manor officer responsible chiefly for overseeing the discharge of feudal obligations **3 a** : the council president in some Canadian municipalities

b : a local official charged with enforcement of **specific** regulations // deer reeve

reeve

verb

rove \ ˈrōv \ or reeved; reeving

Definition of *reeve* (Entry 2 of 3)

transitive verb

1 : to pass (something, such as a rope) **through** a hole or opening

2 : to fasten by **passing through** a hole or around something

3 : to pass a rope **through**

intransitive verb

of a rope : **to pass through** a block or similar device

[Luke 19:1, “And Jesus entered and **passed through** Jericho.” Cf. “pass through” (105 verses)

Cf. “passed through” (13 vss.)—Mark 9:30, Luke 17:11, John 8:59, Acts 9:32, 12:10, 14:24, 15:3, 17:1, 19:1,21, 1 Corinthians 10:1, Hebrews 11:29 // Cf. Acts 9:25, 2 Corinthians 11:33]

reeve

noun (2)

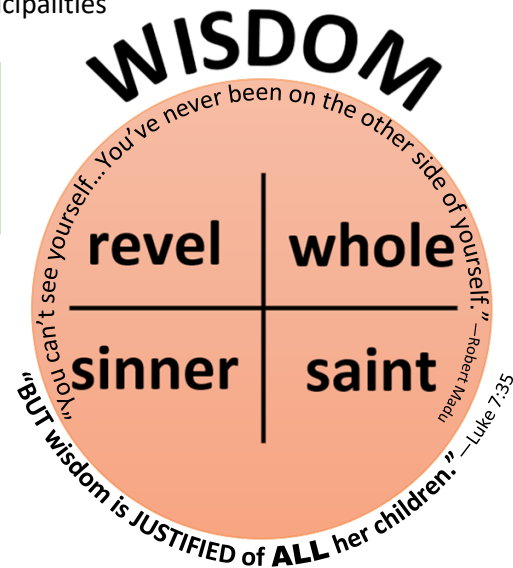
Definition of *reeve* (Entry 3 of 3)

: the female of the ruff (sandpiper)

“Why are we loyal to ineffectiveness?” —T.D. Jakes

“The arrogance of man is thinking nature is in our control and not the other way around....The key to a happy life is to accept you are never actually in control.” —*Godzilla (2014), Jurassic World*

“If you want to hold a people in chains, one must first convince them that they are meant to be bound. We joined them in becoming our own oppressor. But no more. No more...There is power in our mind...If we understand that power, we will be limitless.”
—*The Woman King*



“Well, I guess I got nothing to hide now, so...I don’t know. Maybe there’s hope for him.” —*Trapped In Paradise*

“I told you she was more than a beast!”
—*The Sea Beast*

“Women are not a fetish. We are not gender affirming tools for males who want to feel more feminine. We are more than a dress and some pretty eye shadow. And the fact that we have to keep reminding men of that is pretty dang sad. So maybe stop erasing women and treating us like caricatures to be mocked.” —*LivingLifeLikeAlex (YouTube.com)*

“When you see Jesus in His GRACE, He sees you in your FAITH.”

—Joseph Prince

Scenario

Mr. GOOD is owner of a “film”-“making” company—“Phylms Unlimited, Ink.” To ensure that His Company “runs” at its maximum potential, “He” has employed His “son” to “Higher” MANY “workers.”

LOVE, the “son” of GOOD, is THE “Chief” Executive Officer. “He” has been given the “Job” of “running” the company and of “assigning” s-pacific jobs to s-pacific employees who are **designated** to each **specific** “task.” He is also tasked with “rating” each “performance.” He gives each “officer” **private** “written” instructions.

The first of His “High-Ers” is LAW. As Security and Safety Chief, IT is her task to “maintain” order and “keep” the “piece” so that “things” **run** “smoothly” without “loss.”

The next “High-Er” is LIFE. “He” is the Manager. His assigned job is also “keeping the piece” **to the best** of his ability by “lifting” employee morale, but also to “keep” all of the employees “**on-task**” so that the company not only runs “smoothly” but, also, that “production” COSTS “remain” at a minimum. IT is his s-pacific task to “make” sure the company that GOOD and LOVE has “built” **performs** “**above and beyond**” expectations.

The “final” officer is DEATH. As the Efficiency Director and Performance Manager, He runs the “lab” that is responsible for **QUALITY** “CONTROL.” The “tactics” that He utilizes are not the “same” as those used by the “other” officers. To MAINTAIN the company’s position as a leader in its “field,” He **must** “put” each and every product through “un”-orthodox and “stringent” tests (“crash” tests and *WAR GAMES*). Only then, can He “**know**” that each product is “worthy” of the company’s NAME. Without such tests, the “quality” standards would become L.A.X. and FAIL. GOOD would become EVIL. The “living” would become “the dead.” The company would end **UP** selling a “sub”-standard product. “Cells” would “dec-line.” **Event**-ually, the company would “go out” of business. ALL success of *THE Company* hinged upon these quality tests.

“The [“HOW”(-e)nds] (is) to the HUNTER!” [The hounds to the hunter.]

[cf. Prov. 6:26 and all forms of the word “HUNT” (Genesis 10:9, 25:27, 27:5, 30, Leviticus 17:13, 1 Samuel 24:11, 26:20, Job 10:16, 38:39, Psalm 140:11, Proverbs 6:5, 12:27, Jeremiah 16:16, Lamentations 4:18, Ezekiel 13:18-23, Micah 7:2)]

At the “fist-call” year’s end, LOVE evaluates each officer’s performance—giving them an evaluation score. He delivers his report to His Father. GOOD calls them ALL into His “office.” He “commends” each one. All had done “well.” LOVE had given each the “same” score. THE “**SAME**” SCORE???! When LAW and LIFE hear that DEATH has received the “same” score as “THEY,” they protest. “He” DOZEN(t) deserve a “perfect” score. He had “connived,” “cheated,” “manipulated,” and “mutilated” MANY “products” in their “infancy”—many “died” on the drawing-“bored.” His “greed” and “cut-throat” tactics had disarmed MANY, leaving them without a leg to stand on—discouraging some from “even” try-ing. DEATH had “dis-rupted” order—not “kept” IT. He lacks depth of “character,” they say. How could His “performance” rank the “same” as “THERE’s”—i.e. “PERFECT!”? So LOVE “reveals” the “vital” **element** of His “scoring” JUDGMENT: He was instructed by His Father to evaluate them, **NOT** according to character traits, but according to **their ABILITY to follow their specific instructions**—which were given to each ONE in writing in the “beginning” of the “year.” Each “character” was suited to each task during the “Higher-ing” process! LIFE had performed “Admiral”-lee. AND, Honorable Mention must go to LAW who was “fare” and “just” in every decision She had “maid”—as well as for her achievements in “maintaining” the highest level of safety. But...“critical—act lame” must be “given” to DEATH. Though He employed some “under-handed” tactics, He “cos-ed” the company’s product to ex-cell all of **its** competitors which caused the company’s “sails” to RISE to “THERE” highest level ever. DEATH was **THE** reason *THE Company* experienced such a high level of QUALITY! And DEATH had performed THIS task to “perfection”!

“Of course there is no formula for success, except perhaps an unconditional acceptance of life, and what it brings.”

—Arthur Rubenstein

“They say that the tale of life begins before you are born. Life comes to an end, but the tale continues. The battle of survival asks for sacrifice. And there are two kinds of warriors in this battle. Ones who are allowed to survive. And the other who challenge death and survive in the end. The wounds received in love and war never heal. Even my life is a plethora of wounds. I don’t know which wounds I got in battle and which ones in love. I’ve survived with these wounds. And this story is about how I fought and survived.”
—Code Name: Trango

“And the next time you mess up, don’t tell me a story, just take responsibility.”
—The Angry Bird Movie

“There’s a season that you may go through a difficult period, but that is to **WAKE-UP** your ability to change.”

—Dr. Myles Munroe

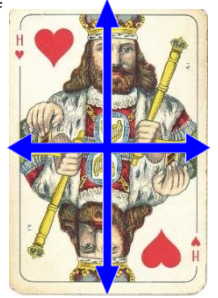
"You said we weren't here to have fun."

Sense
Dialogue: Slumberland



NONsense

"I said you're not here to have fun. If I'm not having fun, I'm doing my job wrong."



CC BY-ND

"Where is the wise man (the philosopher)? Where is the scribe (the scholar)? Where is the investigator (the logician, the debater) of this [imaginary] "present" time and age? Has not God shown up the nonsense and the folly of this world's wisdom?...We preach Christ (the Messiah) crucified, [preaching which] to the Jews is a scandal and an offensive stumbling block [that springs a snare or trap], and to the Gentiles it is absurd and utterly unphilosophical nonsense."—1 Corinthians 1:20, 23 (AMPC)

"HOW" you see something is important to understand "WHAT" it is you see!
"From the sublime to the ridiculous is but a step."—Napoleon

PERSPECTIVE. That's a very "**BIG**" word if you really stop to "**think**" about it. Simply because we can't "see" the ORDER of a thing, we, sometimes, wrongly assume that there is no order (or "sense") to that thing. Depending upon our occupation or schooling, we tend to look at things from only a limited viewpoint. Take for example the "fool"-lowing:

"We observe the universe through the limited prism of our senses...To hold to one assumption and exclude any and all contradictory data, that isn't science, that's politics."—Numb3rs
"The most deluded people are those who choose to ignore what they already know."—John Heywood

What you think of others is merely a reflection of what you truly think of yourself.

♪ Nothing is everything / O-O-O-O-O ♪



This is a QR Code. Years ago, when they were first introduced, **AND** before "I" had ever heard of such a thing, I saw its sibling (Data Matrix code) on a business letter. I wondered why this "gibberish" was placed on this letter sent to me. To my "eyes," it looked like "a whole lot of nonsense"! **BUT...**It wasn't meant to be read by "my" eyes. And, I pondered by what manner, a computer was supposed to read **it**.

Too often, we believe that if "WE" don't understand a thing, then that thing is total nonsense and not worthy of our attention. We "Passover" **it** or ignore **it**—deeming **it** "worthless." But simply because "WE" don't understand **it**, doesn't strip **it** of **its** value.

I've heard many sermons by preachers who are "ill-disposed" towards science and scientists. They would mention something they heard but didn't understand and preached against it simply because they felt "too busy" to actually LEARN what it was that they had heard. Sometimes, taking a little extra effort to gain understanding can abort years of conflict.

"...Therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding."—Proverbs 4:7

BELOW is an excerpt from my pdf document, **The SOUND of FREEDOM** (page 64):

"No artificial intelligence can be better than human intelligence 'cause we are the perfect artificial intelligence....My [non-/] spiritual beliefs are part of my programming...Even the most heartfelt belief can be corroded over time."—Attraction 2: Invasion....Star Trek: Voyager ("Flesh and Blood")...Megamind

November 23, 2014

There exists a "flaw" in my "thinking" (that I am quite aware of) that keeps bringing me back to a specific point of reference [and it is our "flaws" that make us each "unique"]. I know that it exists because of 51 years of thinking a "certain" way and the "habit" of that "train" of thought is not easily removed. I believe that the "key" to the "un"-doing of that particular "habit" of "thinking" lies in the "hands" (so to speak) of someone who reads my paper, "receives" it, understands it having the benefit of BOTH the scientific [the "visible"] and biblical [the "in-visible"] mindsets—a "Christian" scientist—and "uses" that knowledge to enlarge us all! My "lack of knowledge" of the physical sciences and Jewish wisdom and traditions hinders my "total" understanding of the "entirety" (the "miniscule" parts) of the "revelation." I believe the same problem exists for someone trying to understand it from a non-Christian background. Our "weak" areas of understanding hinder our grasping "every" miniscule part of the revelation. We can see only in "part" because we have stood on the "firm" ground of ONE side for "two"-long. The "fillers" for the gaps [i.e. the "cut-outs"] in our understanding lie on the "other" side of where we have "been." That is why it is **not wise** to argue against another's viewpoint without totally immersing yourself in it to stand in that other's shoes to see what they see and then know what they know. As long as we stay on "our" side of the fence, we are blinded to what "they" SEE. Sometimes, you need to cross the fence and, then, turn around to look back "over your shoulder" to see what they've been viewing all this time. They've probably been "staring" at what you've been looking for all along!

"People are oblivious to reality. They only see what they want to see, when all they have to do is shift their perspective to see the full scope of things."—1899

"You can lead a man UP to the university, but you can't make him THINK!"
—Finley Peter Dunne

"You can lead a horse to the water, but you can't make him DRINK!"
—an "old" wise saying

"Mindsets determine assets...The treasure isn't something that's coming, it's something I already have."—Michael Phillips

"Everyone pretends they've got things under control... It's all a façade. The world's mad, and normal never fixed anything."—Lockwood & Co.

"I'm following you, but at the same time, I'm losing you."
—Fallen

♪ Yeah I know I am messed up / I'm not ashamed of it / I'm not afraid of it / 'Cause I know that your love / Oh, I was made for it / Lord, I prayed for it / The flaws and the scars, they say I should change / The pressure of perfection, weighing on my brain / They can't bring me down, 'cause I know my worth now / When I can't love myself, / You love me like no one else / You're all I hold onto / Nothing else gets me through / With You, I don't need to hide / That I'm a little broke inside / You love me when I'm broke inside / 'Cause you have seen my light / Even in my darkest times / You love me when I'm broke inside ♪

"You haven't met your best self yet."—Steven Forick

"I screwed it up. Chasing after perfection. Chasing after what was right in front of me."

—Tron: Legacy

Dog & Wormhole: CC BY-SA

"Oh, Well, very freeing, actually. One must hug uncertainty, don't you think?..."—Dr. Dolittle

"How does ignorance feel?"
—Dr. Dolittle

"We shall not cease from exploration / And the end of all our exploring / Will be to arrive where we started / And know the place for the first time / Through the unknown, unremembered gate / When the last of earth left to discover / Is that which was the beginning;"—T.S. Eliot (Little Gidding)

Yeah! "...Embrace the unknown and the answers will be revealed...For it's out there in the vast unknown that we find who we truly are."
—Dr. Dolittle, The Sea Beast

♪ It's so unusual, it's frightening / You see it, I fight the mess inside me / And you call me out to pull me in / You tell me I can start again / And I don't need to keep on hiding / I'm fully known and loved by You / You won't let go, no matter what I do / And it's not one or the other / It's the truth and ridiculous grace / To be known, fully known, and loved by You / I'm fully known and loved by You / It's so like You to keep pursuing / It's so like me to go astray / Ooo, but You guard my heart with Your truth / The kind of love that's bulletproof / And I surrender to Your kindness... / How real, how wide / How rich, how high is Your heart / I cannot find the reasons why / You give me so much ♪

"That which is rare is always valued highly." —Arthur and the Invisibles

Comet: istockphoto

"Thy testimonies are **wonderful**: therefore doth my soul keep them.

The **entrance of thy words giveth light**; **it** giveth understanding unto the simple....

The words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life."

—Psalm 119:129-130, John 6:63 (cf. 2 Timothy 12:8-10)

John 1:1-5, "1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. 2 The same was in the beginning with God. 3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. 4 In him was life; and the life was the light of men. 5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not."

Cf. John 5:24, 6:68, Philipians 2:16, 1 John 1:1

"Your purpose must be to find who you are...You will do very well on your own...But with others, you could be magnificent." —Enola Holmes 2

"Though we all feel alone in different ways, in feeling alone, we are somehow all together." —Solos

STRONG'S 6608. pêthach, pay'-thakh; from 6605; *opening* (figuratively) i.e.

disclosure: (rendered in scripture as)—**entrance**.

pâthûach. See 6603.

STRONG'S 6605. pâthach, paw-thakh'; a primitive root; to *open* wide (literally or figuratively); specifically, to *loosen, begin, plough, carve*:—appear, break forth, draw (out), let go free, (en-) grave (-n), loose (self), (be, be set) open (-ing), put off, ungrid, unstop, have vent.

STRONG'S 6603. pittûwach, pit-too'-akh; or **pittûach, pit-too'-akh**; passive participle of 6605; *sculpture* (in low or high relief or even intaglio):—

carved (work) (are, en-) grave (-ing, -n).

"How far would you travel to find yourself again?... We're here...We are where we're heading."

—Solos

"It's where the map ends that the true adventure begins." —The Sea Beast

"Beyond Good and Evil, you are chaos itself. And together we are unstoppable." —The School for Good and Evil

"TERRACING is the best way to HOLD water."

—China: Time of Xi (episode 2, "Running China Now")

Psalm 133, "1 Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity! 2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard: that went down to the skirts of his garments; 3 As the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for **there** the Lord commanded the blessing, **even** life for evermore."

"Sometimes your greatest ability is your adaptability." —Robert Madu

"Chaos. Good news."

"When boundaries come down, chaos is born."

—Tron: Legacy

—T.D. Jakes ("El Roi: God Sees Me")
[There is a disruption of the status quo.]

"Only out of chaos are heroes forged."
—Dynasty Warriors

"Sometimes, God has to get out of order. And so He breaks the order and He shatters the type and He starts a new beginning by getting out of order."

"The Will of Heaven. There can be no other way. It must play out like this in every cycle."
—New Gods: Nezha Reborn [cf. Ecclesiastes 1:9, 3:15]

—T.D. Jakes ("Out of order!" [from Genesis 48:9-14, 17-22])
[COMPARE Genesis 27, 48:13-20, Deuteronomy 21:15-17]"

"There is something on the inside of you that would not come out if it

was not for the disorientation of chaotic things, crises, problems, predicaments, and circumstances." —Michael Phillips

On a larger scale (biblical equivalents):

Galaxy = Kingdom

Fâth-Er's big-bang of an idea!—Isaiah 43:19/Genesis 1 [cf. John 8:12, Matthew 5:14, 6:22-23 (cf. Colossians 2:17, Hebrews 10:1), Luke 11:33-36 (cf. Psalm 91:1)]

Black hole (center) = place of the "cross" [the "breaking forth of children"]

Arms = Cities

"Do not go where the path may lead, go instead where there is no path and leave a trail."
—Ralph Waldo Emerson

Suns = Suburbs

Solar "systems" = vill-ages

Planets = [inhabited] cities of refuge? [cf. Deut. 19:1-10]

Moons = a suburb of such a city?

Comet = the "slayer" [cf. Deuteronomy 19:1-10]

city

cf. Joshua 21

"When the Lord says, '[It's time to] Go,' but you are comfortable in your niche. The only way He's going to get you to go: He's got to remove some of the cushion. He's got to do some things to stir you up. You'd be surprised that some of the things you're going through now, the only reason you're going through it is because God is trying to stir your nest. You've gotten comfortable and you don't want to go anywhere

suburbs

"Leaving home is hard."
—Island of the Sea Wolves

other than where it is comfortable for you...So as a result, the Lord allowed persecution to break out...for no other reason other than to make them uncomfortable so that they would feel free to leave."

—Bishop G.E. Patterson ("Your Answer Is Knocking At The Door")

"While we may come from different places and speak in different tongues, our hearts beat as one."
—Harry Potter and the Goblet of Fire

Planetary system: UniverseToday.com

"The fishermen know that the sea is dangerous and the storm terrible, but they have never found these dangers sufficient reason for remaining ashore." —Vincent van Gogh

♪ Wade in the water / God's gonna TROUBLE the water ♪

[cf. "stir up"—45 scripture references]

Blood = water = fire = "word"

1 Kings 13:9-10; "For so was it charged me by the word of the Lord, saying, 'Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest. So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bethel.'"

[cf. Exodus 4:9, Deuteronomy 12:16, 2 Kings 3:22, Psalm 79:3, Ezekiel 32:6, John 19:34, 1 John 5:6-8, Revelation 11:6, 16:4, Matthew 3:11, Luke 3:16 / Jeremiah 20:9]

"...O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased...
...But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay."

—Daniel 12:4, Jeremiah 20:9

"Your cooking makes you a borderline serial killer, but the rest of you is pretty awesome."
—The Adam Project

"This is the use of memory: / For liberation - not less of love but expanding / Of love beyond desire, and so liberation / From the future as well as the past." —T.S. Eliot

"He doesn't need perfect. He just needs you."
—The Adam Project

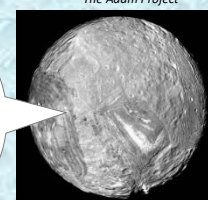


UNDONE
("raw")

"What is consciousness? Is it an idea? A sensation? A mental understanding of reality? If so, then consciousness is nothing more than electrical signals interpreted by the brain. How does that change when the brain is artificial? What distinguishes the two? Whether artificial or real, everything begins with the mind. I am no different."

"In days of old, there lived a man who was alone. A ship of secrets and lies was his home.....**It** is for freedom we have been set free." —for King and Country ("Burn the Ships")

"I know you. But we've never met. I'm with you. But I don't know your name. I know I'm dreaming. But it feels like more than that. It feels like a memory."
—Oliver



FINISHED
("Well" done—i.e. "perfect")

"A ship does not sail with yesterday's wind.... Myth is our compass."
—Louis L'Amour (The Walking Drum), Godzilla: King of the Monsters

"'Normal' is whatever works for you." —Leverage

Luke 21 (KJV)*"The only hope, or else despair / Lies in the choice of pyre of pyre— / To be redeemed from fire by fire."—T.S. Eliot*

¹ And he looked up, and saw the rich men **casting** their gifts into the treasury. ² And he saw also a certain poor widow **casting** in thither two **mites**. ³ And he said, **Of a truth** I say unto you, that this poor widow hath **cast in** more than they all: ⁴ For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in **ALL the living** that she had [Deuteronomy 14:22, "Thou shalt truly **tithe ALL the increase** of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year."]. ⁵ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said, ⁶ As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. ⁷ And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass? ⁸ And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them. ⁹ But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by and by. ¹⁰ Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: ¹¹ And great earthquakes shall be in **divers** places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven. ¹² But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake. ¹³ And **it shall TURN to you** for a testimony. ¹⁴ **Settle** it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer: ¹⁵ For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. ¹⁶ And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death. ¹⁷ And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake. ¹⁸ But there shall not **an hair** of your head perish. ¹⁹ In your patience possess ye your souls [Ezekiel 18:4, "Behold, **all souls are mine**; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine; the soul that sinneth, it shall die."]. ²⁰ And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the **desolation** thereof is nigh. ²¹ Then let them which are in Judaea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart **out**; and let not them that are in the countries enter there**into**. ²² For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled. ²³ But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people. ²⁴ And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into **ALL** nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled. ²⁵ And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; ²⁶ Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. ²⁷ And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. ²⁸ And when these things begin to come to pass, then **look up**, and **lift up your HEADS** [imagery of a victor "displaying" the "removed" heads of his "phos" (foes) [cf. 1 Samuel 31]]; for your redemption draweth nigh. ²⁹ And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; ³⁰ When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. ³¹ So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. ³² Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. ³³ Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away. ³⁴ And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be **overcharged** with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day [this seems to indicate, NOT a specific "day" but simply "daytime" [John 9:4, "I must work the works of him that sent me, while **it** is day: the night cometh, when no man **can** work." Cf. Deuteronomy 24:15]] come upon you unawares. ³⁵ For as a snare shall **it** come on all them that dwell on the **face** of the **whole** earth. ³⁶ Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man. ³⁷ And in the **day** time he was teaching in the temple; and at **night** he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives. ³⁸ And all the people came **early in the morning** to him in the temple, **for to hear** him [note the wording here ("four" to hear him?)]. [cf. Job 15, Mark 2:1-5] "Words are a terror."—Fahrenheit 451 (cf. 2 Corinthians 5:11, Genesis 35:5/terror/fear/trouble "on every side" (NIV&KJV) Psalm 31:13/Jeremiah 6:25, 20:3,10, 46:5, 49:29/Lam 2:22/2 Corinthians 4:8, 7:5 [reference: Terror of the Lord/The fear of Isaac]

Exodus 8:1-4, "¹ And the Lord spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me. ² And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy **borders** with frogs: ³ And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and **into** thy bedchamber, and **upon** thy bed, and **into** the house of thy servants, and **upon** thy people, and **into** thine **ovens**, and **into** thy **kneadingtroughs**: ⁴ And the frogs shall come **up** both on thee, and **upon** thy people, and **upon** all thy servants....¹⁶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the **dust of the land**, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt [Ruth 2:16, "And let fall also some of the **handfuls of purpose** for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and **rebuke her not.**"]²⁰ And the Lord said unto Moses, **Rise up early in the morning**, and **stand** before Pharaoh;...²² And I will **sever** in that day the land...²³ And I will **put** a **division between**...²⁴ And the Lord did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was **corrupted** by reason of the swarm of flies. ²⁵ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land. ²⁶ And Moses said, **It** is **not meet** so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the Lord our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us? ²⁷ We will go **three days' journey** [cf. Jonah 3:3] into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the Lord our God, as he shall command us...³¹ And the Lord did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; **there remained not one.**"

"It demands nothing. It is the...gatekeeper to the spirit world [LAW] that demands [a sacrifice]."—Merlin ("The Darkest Hour")

"The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the **dust of Samaria shall suffice for **handfuls** for all the people that follow me."**
—1 Kings 20:10

"It's easier to risk your life when you know you are supported by millions, even if they don't know the truth."
—CosmoBall

"Besides... 'You can't kill what's already dead.'"
—Vendetta

"One who puts on his armor should not boast like one who takes **it off."**
—1 Kings 20:11

"Holding on is believing there's a past; letting go is knowing that there's a future."
—John 3:30

"He must increase, but I must decrease."
—John 3:30

"Crisis is the source of growth and development...Faith is believing in the silence of God."
—Dr. Myles Munroe ("Believe in the Silence of God")

"I don't know how the war started. Maybe all that matters is how it ends."
—The New Beast

"The most deluded people are those who choose to ignore what they already know."
—John Heywood

"It was born in pain, but it was born on purpose."
—Steven Furtick

Exodus 3:20, "And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my **wonders** which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go."

Psalms 40:5, "Many, O Lord my God, are thy **wonderful** works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be **reckoned up in order** unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered."

Isaiah 9:6, "For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called **Wonderful**, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father [cf. Matthew 18:3, "...converted...become..."], The Prince of Peace." [cf. Isaiah 25:1]

“Love is the easiest thing in the world when it happens by accident, but it doesn’t get real until you do it on purpose.”—*Entergalactic*

So, in the end, my girlfriend became my arch-enemy; my arch-enemy became my best friend; and my best friend became my girlfriend. But, hey! That’s **high SCHOOL!**—*Sky High*

36 Bible results for “able up”:

Leviticus 5:11, “But if he **be not able** [imagery of lagging strand in DNA process (cf. 1 Samuel 30)] to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall **put no oil upon it**, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon: for it is a sin offering.”

Numbers 1:3, “From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their **armies**.”

Numbers 1:20, “And the children of Reuben, Israel’s eldest son [phrase has a greater purpose of stating “position,” perhaps? Is the phraseology indicating the “order” of operations?], **by** their generations, **after** their families, **by** the house of their fathers, **according to the number of** the names, **by** their polls, **every** male from twenty years old and upward, **all** that were able **to go forth** to war;”

Numbers 1:22, “Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:24, “Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:26, “Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:28, “Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:30, “Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:32, “Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:34, “Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:36, “Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:38, “Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:40, “Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:42, “Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;”

Numbers 1:45, “So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;”

Numbers 13:30-31, “And Caleb **stilled** the people **before** Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.” [small scale: Sperm and the egg imagery]

Numbers 26:2, “**TAKE** the sum of **ALL** the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, **through-out** their fathers’ house, all that are able to go to war in Israel.”

Deuteronomy 11:25, “There shall no man be able to stand **before** you: for the Lord your God shall **lay** the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.” [“dread” = shrinking = implosion]

1 Samuel 6:20, “And the men of Bethshemesh said, **Who is able to stand** before this holy Lord God? and **to whom** shall he go up from us?”

1 Kings 9:21, “Their children that were left **after** [the “reset”] them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of bondservice unto this day.”

2 Kings 3:21, “And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were **come up** to fight against them, they gathered all that **were ABLE to put on armour**, and upward, and **stood** in the border.” [1 Kings 20:11 (NIV), “The king of Israel answered, “Tell him: “One who puts on his armor should not boast like one who takes it off.”” 1 Kings 20:11 (KJV), “And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself.”]

1 Kings 20:11 (KJV), “And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself.”

“This is space. It does not cooperate. At some point, everything is going to go south on you. Everything is going to go south. And you’re going to say to yourself, “This is it.””
—*The Martian*

“The general who is skilled in defense hides in the most secret recesses of the earth; he who is skilled in attack flashes forth from the topmost heights of heaven. Thus on the one hand we have ability to protect ourselves; on the other, a victory that is complete.”—*Sun Tzu*

“I don’t care for riddles. I am done. Your point is made.”
—*A Christmas Carol (2019)*

Undimmed by time. Unbound by death....No matter how dark the moment, love and hope are always possible.—*Oblivion*, George Chakiris

What does a riddle, a cipher, and an equation have in common?

“This is the time to get to really know our Lord—get to know **His heart**—get to know **His love**. So **our love can be resurrected**.”—*Benny Hinn* [cf. *Matthew 24:12* cf. “quantum locking”]

2 Kings 18:23, "Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and **I will deliver thee** two thousand **horses**, if thou be able **on thy part** to **SET** riders **UPON** them."

Job 41:10, "None is so fierce that dare **stir him up**: who then is able to stand before **me**?"

Psalms 40:12, "For innumerable evils have compassed me about: mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart faileth me." [Jeremiah 31:22, "How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the Lord hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man."]

Isaiah 36:8, "Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and **I will give thee** two thousand **horses**, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them."

Isaiah 47:11, "Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know **from whence it riseth**: and mischief shall **fall upon thee**; thou shalt **not be able to put it off**: and **desolation** shall **come upon thee** suddenly, which thou shalt not know." [imagery of the "beheading" of the sperm; and, of the "praying man"-tis being eaten by its mate—i.e. by LAW]

Jeremiah 11:11, "Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, **I** will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry **unto** me, I will not hearken **unto** them." "A creature unknown...has risen from deep within... So now our history must be re-written."—Troll

Lamentations 1:14, "The **yoke** of my transgressions is **bound** by his hand: they are **wreathed**, and **come up upon my neck**; he hath **made my strength to FALL**, the Lord hath **"delivered"** me into their hands, from whom I am not able to rise up." [Could this be imagery of the umbilical cord being "wrapped" around THE CHILD's "neck" (imagery of "hanging"/"being humbled") and the infant is in the hands of the "mid[dle]"-wife (Hagar?)?]

Matthew 3:9, "And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham **to** our father: for I say **unto** you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children **unto** Abraham."

Luke 3:8, "Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and **begin not** to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say **unto** you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children **unto** Abraham."

Acts 15:10, "Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a **yoke upon the neck** of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?" "Destiny, I've learned, is a force that affects us all. It doesn't matter who you are."—Chronicles of the Ghostly Tribe

Acts 20:32, "And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is **able to build you up**, and to give you an inheritance **among ALL** them which are sanctified [i.e. "sanctified" = "set apart" (i.e. the "broken")."]

Romans 14:4, "Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he **shall be holden up**: for **God is able to make him stand**." "Two lives were saved that day. One man and one beast. And with that, the world began to change."—The Sea Beast

Hebrews 5:7, "Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears **unto** him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared;" "The devils also believe, and tremble."—James 2:19 [cf. John 11:25, "I am the resurrection and the life: he that believeth...though dead..."]

Hebrews 11:19, "Accounting that God was able to raise him up, **even** from the dead; from whence also he received him **in a figure**." (Cf. Revelation 13:18 (NIV), Isaiah 44:13)

♪ I found strength through the pain / What was broken is standing again ♪
"Sometimes, the only way to heal our wounds is to make peace with the demons that created them."
—Godzilla: King of the Monsters

"If there was only bad people doing bad things, it'd be easy to get rid of 'em. But the real truth is, good and bad live in everybody's heart. And it's gonna be up to you to make the right choice."
—Samaritan

"There is the great lesson of 'Beauty and the Beast,' that a thing must be loved before it is lovable."—Gilbert K. Chesterton
"Our balance with nature is more delicate than you think."
—Monster Hunter: Legends of the Guild

"Nature doesn't love. Nor does it hate. It simply builds as it destroys."—Skyfire
(cf. Joshua 5:13-15)

"Time under tension is the formula for growth."
—Steven Furtick

Romans 14:4,
"Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is **able to make him stand**."

Leviticus 26:13,
"I am the Lord your God, which brought you fourth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and **made you go UPright**."

Acts 13:48,
"...And as many as were ordained to eternal life **believed**."

So, He right-"justified" the "sheet."

Psalms 1:5,
"Therefore the **ungodly** shall NOT **STAND** in the judgment, nor sinners in **the congregation of the righteous**."

Acts 27:41,
"And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship **aground**; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained **unmoveable**,

JOHN

but the "hinder" part was broken with the violence of the **[LOVE]** waves."

MARK

LOVE is the "attractive" force. (John 12:32)

Ephesians 6:13,
"Wherefore take **unto** you the whole armour of God,

LUKE

that ye may be able to **withstand** in the evil day, and having done **all**,

MATTHEW

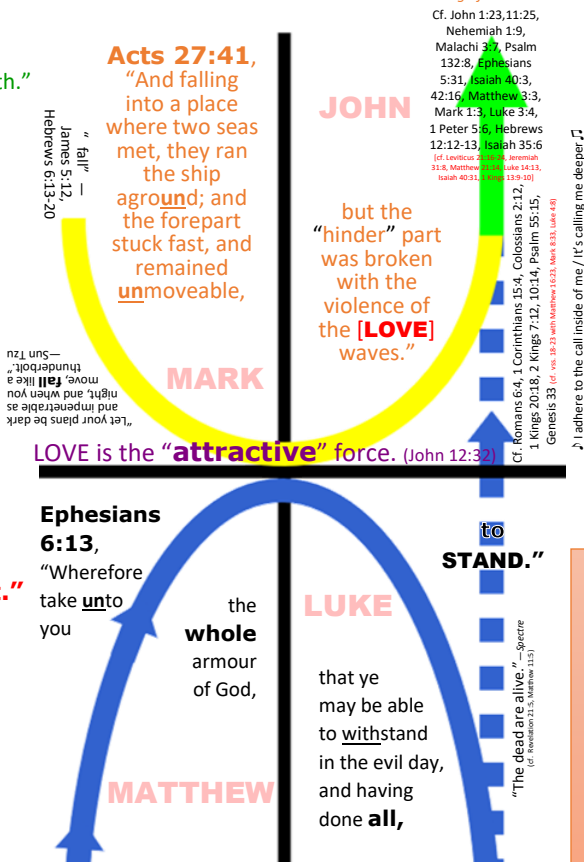
to STAND."

"The dead are alive."
(cf. Revelation 12:5, Matthew 11:5)

1 Thessalonians 4:16-17,
"For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout¹, with the voice² of the archangel, and with the trump³ of God: and the **dead in Christ shall rise first**: Then we which are **alive and remain** shall be **caught up together** with them in the clouds, to **meet the Lord in the air**: and so shall we ever be with the Lord."

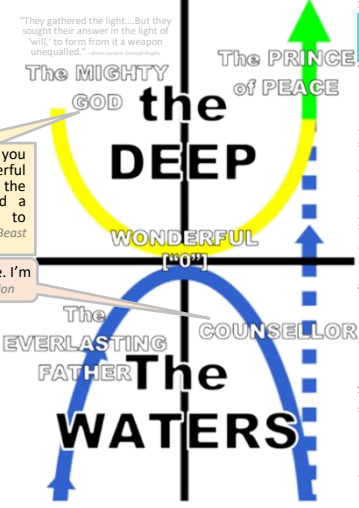
Ephesians 2:4-6,
"4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, ⁵ Even when we were dead in sins, hath **quickened us together with Christ**, (by grace ye are saved;); ⁶ And hath **raised us up together, and made us sit together** in heavenly places in Christ Jesus:" [cf. Zechariah 1:11, 3:7, John 11:54, 1 Corinthians 3:3, 2 Thessalonians 3:11, Isaiah 50:10, Leviticus 26:12, Genesis 3:8, Judges 9:8-15, Ezekiel 31, Daniel 4, Isaiah 11:1, [Isaiah 59:19/Job 30:21 KJV]]

Psalms 134:1,
"Behold, bless ye the Lord, all ye servants of the Lord, **which by NIGHT stand** in the house of the Lord."
Psalms 30:3, 2, 1,
"3 O Lord, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit. ² O Lord my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me. ¹ I will extol thee, O Lord; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me."
Mark 13:37 (WYC)
"Forsooth that that I say to you, I say to all, **Wake ye**."



Deuteronomy 24:10-15, “¹⁰ When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge. ¹¹ Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee. ¹² And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge: ¹³ In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the Lord thy God. ¹⁴ Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates: ¹⁵ **At his day** thou shalt **give** him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and **setteth** his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be sin unto thee.

Psalm 66:12, “Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.”



Does Space Have A Shape (Does the mind)?

“In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. And **the earth** was **without form** [cf. Gen. 1:27, Isa. 53:2], and **void**; and **darkness** was **upon the face** of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved **upon the face** of the waters.”—Genesis 1:1-2

[Genesis 1:27, “So God created man **in his own** [system] **image**, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.” Isaiah 53:2, “For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: **he hath no form** nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.” 1 John 3:2 “Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and **it doth not yet appear** what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him...” John 5:37, “And the Father himself...Ye have **neither heard his voice** at any time, **nor seen his shape**.” Cf. Job 4:15-16, Isaiah 45:9]

Fäth-Er is more than a cosmic mind, He is **“pure thought”!**

Sometimes, we read words without “fully” PAYING attention. The words become simply “letters” on a page. But it would behoove us to “take” the time to totally realize what is “being” SAID. There are many instances in which I have heard someone teach from the Holy Bible and merely “glaze” over “certain” words or phrases without ever giving them any “true” honorable mention. Those words in “the” BOOK were treated as “extras” in a “motion” picture—you “see” them but their “meaning” has no relevance to what is being said so you “cast” them “aside.”

Take, for example, Genesis 1, verse 2, in which it says, “And the earth was WITHOUT FORM, and VOID; and DARKNESS was upon the FACE [cf. Gen. 9:23, Luke 9:51-53]...” I’ve heard many sermons on this “passage” of Scripture. Many, often “passed over” verse two and focused on verses 1 and 3+ as though verse 2 didn’t even exist. And those who dared to teach on verse 2 most often repeated what they were told it meant by someone whose wisdom they believed in. Their explanation of the meaning goes something like this: *When God created the earth, it was like a lump of clay—unmolded.* That is how many explained the “without form” part. They often differed on their explanation of “void.” As a child, I didn’t see “reason” in any of these explanations (**my own “reason” made more sense**). They tended to agree on the part of the “darkness”—i.e. the “light” hadn’t “come” yet.

“To perceive is to distinguish—merely a classification of knowing. While all living creatures share the same inherent nature, perception is what classifies one as Buddha and another as machine. We mistake perception as permanent truth and such delusions cause us pain. Perception itself is void, as is the process of perceiving. As I am a perception of this void, please see me for what I am.”—Doomsday Book

“Melchisedec”: STRONG’S 3198 — “king of right.” Cf. Matthew 6:3, “let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth.” Refer to Hebrews 5:6, “...after the ORDER of...” Is this biological “Order”? Cf. Psalm 8:5, Hebrews 2:7, 9

Another example: cf. “Melchisedec” — “King of Peace; Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life” (Hebrews 7:3 [cf. Genesis 14:18, Psalm 110:4]). COMPARE: Daniel 10:21, “Michael your prince.” Could he be the retired “king”?

This is how Strong’s defines these WORDS:

“form”—**STRONG’S 8414**. tôhûw, to’-hoo; from an **unused** root meaning to *lie waste*; a *desolation* (of **surface**), i.e. *desert*; figuratively, a *worthless* thing; adverbially, in *vain*:—(rendered in scripture as) confusion, **empty place** [**“no truth in”** (John 8:44)], without form, no-thing, (thing of) nought, **vain**, vanity, waste, **wilderness**.

COMPARE—“And the Lord God **formed** man...”—**STRONG’S 3335 (& 3334)**. yâsar; “to **press...squeezing** into shape....” [#3335 is used in Isaiah 45:7, “form the light” & 45:18, “formed the earth”] [Isaiah 53:2, “form” is **STRONG’S 8389 (& 8388)**. tō’ar (tâ’ar); **“outline...figure or appearance...to declinate...to extend** (also rendered in scripture as “[Rimmon-] methoar [by union with 7417]”)]

“void”—**STRONG’S 922**. bôhûw, bo’-hoo; from an **unused** root (meaning to **be empty**); a **vacuity**, i.e. (superficially) an **undistinguishable** ruin:—emptiness, void.

[ruin→ “rue in”→ rue/ruth (noun: sorrow, repentance, regret, pity or compassion, grief or distress, self-reproach, remorse, contrition)]

♪ I have crossed the horizon to find you / I know your name / They have stolen the heart from inside you / But this does not define you / This is not who you are / You know who you are ♪

“darkness”—**STRONG’S 2822**. chôshek, *kho-shek’*; from **2821**; the *dark*; hence (literally) *darkness*; figuratively, *misery*, *destruction*, *death*, *ignorance*, *sorrow*, *wickedness* (“**ignorance**” is known by the “company” **it** “keeps”):—dark (-ness), night, obscurity.

♪ Every day is born in darkness ♪

STRONG’S 2821. châshak, *khaw-shak’*; a primitive root; to *be dark* (as *withholding* light); transitively, to *darken*:—be black, be (make) dark, darken, cause darkness, be dim, hide. “You found **IT**...You found you.”

—Chickenhare and the Hamster of Darkness

SIZING:
In the vastness of SPACE, what determines “small” or “great”? (cf. Deuteronomy 25:13-14) “You have to invest if you want to restore balance to the world.”—The Dark Knight Rises

“That dark part? That’s just a preview of how big the purpose really is.” —Steven Furtick

“My heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.”

— Psalm 45:1 (cf. “write”—esp. Habakkuk 2:2, Revelation 1:19, 2:1,8,12,18,3:1,7,14, (“(un-)to the angel...write”)

The imagery is very simply this: Genesis 1, verse 2 is simply imagery of a Writer and His unfinished manuscript. “Without form, and void” is simply saying that the Writer hasn’t “pinned” [cf. Isaiah 22:23-25] the WORDS [or, “coined” the phrase], yet—i.e. the “slate” is still clean—i.e. He was still “framing” His WORDS! “Darkness” is simply imagery of EVERYTHING still being in the “mined” of the Writer—i.e. His “heart.” His “dark sayings” are yet to be placed on “paper.” Until now, He has only “imagined a vain thing” [Psalm 2:1, John 7:6]! **It** was “mirrorly” (merely) an **IDEA!** **“It was just a test in a controlled environment.”**—T.D. Jakes [#WeTakeOurFunSeriously]

[“Life is a movie if you let it be.”—Accidentally Engaged] [cf. 2 Corinthians 9:13, “Whiles by the experiment of this ministration...”]

To feel needed, to feel...real...FäthEr created this “real-m.” We exist to satisfy His longing to exist as more than a formless void of a mind—alone, comfortless, lame.

(cf. Hebrews 11:1, Romans 4:17, Ecclesiastes 4:8)

Joshua 3:15, “... (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest.)”

"The problem with the ship comes not when it gets in the water, but when the water gets in it." —Steven Furtick ("The Pointing Finger and the Healing Hand" [aka "Protect the Vessel"])

Twelve O'clock and...

"I choose to let time solve everything." —Back to 1989

[Cl(chlorine) O(oxygen) C(carbon) K(potassium)]
17 + 8 + 6 + 19 = 50 (Golden Jubilee)

"What you have to decide in this moment of your life is between the pointing finger and the healing hand." —Steven Furtick ("The Pointing Finger and the Healing Hand" [aka "Protect the Vessel"])
["water lifted up" (meaning of "Wairewa")]

ALL is "WELL"!

"When does a perceptual schematic become consciousness? When does a difference engine become the search for truth? When does a personality simulation become the bitter mote of a soul?" —I, Robot

"When you learn to let go of everything—love, hatred, vengeance—an empty mind will unite you as one with the sea." —The Legend of the Tsunami Warrior

♪ I don't need another lifeline / It's not for me / It's only you can save me / Oh, can't you see? / I can't imagine life without your love / And even forever don't seem like long enough / Cause every time I breathe I take you in / And my heart beats again / Baby I can't help it / You keep me drowning in your love / And every time I try to rise above / I'm swept away by love / Baby I can't help it / You keep me drowning in your love / Go on pull me under / Cover me with dreams / You know I can't resist / Cause you're the air that I breathe! ♪

"Our fate lives within us. You only have to be brave enough to [sea] it." —Brave

"Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, **ALL** things are become new." —2 Corinthians 5:17 KJV (cf. Revelation 21:5)

"Darkness. The truest darkness is not the absence of light. It is the conviction that the light will never return. But the light always returns..." —Justice League

"¹⁹ For it pleased the Father that in him should **ALL** fulness dwell; ²⁰ And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile ALL things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things **in heaven**." —Colossians 1:19-20 (cf. Ephesians 5:30-32 (KJV), Jeremiah 3:14 (KJV), 1 Corinthians 7:10-11 (NIV), 2 Corinthians 5:16-21 (NIV), **Ephesians 2:4-9** (NIV), Romans 5:10 (NIV), Romans 5:10, **11:1-2, 12, 15-25** [John 15:1-8], 32-33, Acts 3:21, "Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of **ALL** things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began," Psalm 65:3, "...as for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away," Malachi 3:2, "...for he is like a refiner's **fire**, and like fuller's **soap**.")
♪ Your heart is pulling me closer ♪ [Mark 9:49, "For **every ONE** shall be **salted with fire**..."]

"¹⁴ For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, ¹⁵ Of whom the **whole family** in heaven and earth is named, ¹⁶ That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; ¹⁷ That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, ¹⁸ May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; ¹⁹ And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with **ALL** the **fulness of God**." —Ephesians 3:14-19

"Well" = eternal "dam" Nation (of Living Water)

"And this is the **Father's will** which hath sent me, that of **ALL** which he hath **given me** [John 16:15, "**ALL** things that the Father hath are mine, therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew **it** unto you."] I should **LOSE NOTHING**, but should raise **it** up **again** at the last day." —John 6:39 [cf. John 17:2, Isaiah 9:2, John 10:18]

[image of Iwo Jima flag-raising: shutterstock.com]

"The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness [Proverbs 6:9-11, "How long wilt thou sleep, "**O**" sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little **folding** of the hands to sleep: So shall thy **POVERTY** come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an **armed man**."]; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that **ALL** should **COME** to repentance." —2 Peter 3:9 (cf. Mark 11:23, Romans 14:4, 2 Timothy 2:19, 2 Samuel 14:14, Proverbs 12:27 (**it's** being "**slow-cooked**"), Ecclesiastes 3:20, 6:6, Isaiah 59:1, Hosea 4:14, "I will not punish...for themselves are "separated"...", Romans 11:16-33)
♪ You are His treasure and He finds His pleasure in you ♪

"Can something that is just beginning to emerge be eternal, or a classic?" —Merriam-Webster.com
"Power cannot stay buried." —Eckhart Tolle
"You're a weapon against nature's darkest design." —The Sea Beast
"planted" (cf. Isaiah 61:3)
"Enough of us have come together to carry **all** of us **FORWARD**." —President Joe Biden
"It was born in pain, but it was born **[e]** on purpose." —Steven Furtick

Hebrews 4 (KJV)

"You do not fear death. You think this makes you strong. It makes you weak...How can you move faster than possible, fight longer than possible without the most powerful impulse of the spirit? The fear of death." —The Dark Knight Rises

¹ Let us therefore **fear**, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should **seem** to come **short** of **it**. ² For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, **not being mixed** with faith in them that heard **it**. ³ For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: **although the works were FINISHED from the foundation of the world**. ⁴ For he spake in a **certain place** of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works. ⁵ And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest. ⁶ Seeing therefore **it** remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom **it** was first preached entered not in because of **unbelief**: ⁷ **Again**, he **limiteth a certain day** [Psalm 78:41, "**Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Israel**."], saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as **it** is said, "To **DAY**" if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts. ⁸ For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of **another day**. ⁹ There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. ¹⁰ For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. ¹¹ Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man **fall** after the same example of **unbelief**. ¹² For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twodged sword, piercing **even** to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and **intent**s of the heart ["**Ideas not only control the world, but the world is run by dead men's ideas...so they ruled the world from their graves**." —Dr. Myles Munroe]. ¹³ Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of **him with whom we have to do** [Why is "He" referred to in such a nondescript way? Cf. Jeremiah 42:6, "Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the Lord our God..."]. ¹⁴ Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. ¹⁵ For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our **infirmities**; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without **sin**. ¹⁶ Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and **find** grace to help in time of **need**. "And so the spell was broken. But love was only half the journey. The rest was learning to recognize the depth and longing and pain of others. In short, to grow up." —Above the Shadows

"My gift is my command: **STAY TOGETHER! Don't let anyone separate you.**"

—A Wrinkle In Time [cf. Psalm 133/ Ecclesiastes 3:1-8/ 2 Corinthians 6:17/ Isaiah 43:9/ Jeremiah 4:5/ Micah 2:12, 4:1-7/ Acts 1:4, 4:31, 15:25, Joel 2:15/ Acts 19:32/ Hebrews 12:22-23/ Luke 22:31-38]

Cf. John 6:21, "Immediately," when they "willingly" took the Living Water into the boat, time was removed from the equation.

"I'm about to show up where they said I wasn't supposed to be." —Pastor Michael Phillips